Herlong /
Varnado,
Arthur,
Kessler
Maxey

	A	B	C	D	E	F	G
113	**Box #**	**Notebk #**	**Surname**	**First Name**	**State**	**Birth Yr**	**Death Yr**
114	9	1	Herlong/Vernado				
115			Arthur	John			
116			Kessler/Kesler				
117			Maxey				
118		2	Tinsley				
119		3	Keene/Finch				
120		4	Reed				
121			Robertson				
122		5	Kennedy	Daniel			
123		6	Neal	Charles			
124			Marshall	Thomas			
125		7	Hail/Haile				
126		8	Barker/Short				
127		9	Clark/Cox/Garrett				
128		10	Godby	Thomas			
129		11	Golden				
130							
131							
132	??		Wade	John Marshall			

Photo Courtesy of Marilyn Hartman

Evangelische Kirche – Friedrichstal. Germany

Herlan/Herlong Family And Allied Lines of Friedrichstal, Germany

Research of Melanie Nolan

As of 9 June, 2000

REVOLUTIONARY WAR MEMORIAL MARKER FOR NICHOLAS HERLONG

1865

Port Gibson Miss March the 9th

Dear Daughter

I imbrace this opertunity of
Writen to you to let you know that We are
all Well and hope that theis few lines may
find you all Well the Neighberhood are all
Well in comon there are no sickness as I know
of We had a very hard storm last night
it did no harme except blow down trees as far
as We have heard I do Want you to Wake up if
you are a sleep and Wake the rest of them up
and Write to me I have not had a letter from
over there for a long time I think if this storme
had bin over ther it Would have Waked you up
as to the McGrew estate it is no Nearer to
settled than it Was When you Ware hear though
they have Cited them all to appear the fourth
Mondy in this month to know Why there
Cannot be a division or Sale We do not know
What they Will do With about but We have an idy
that they indered to Continue the law Suite
Clark has given it up to youre father by power
Henry Caroline and Woods are maried and Carolin
has gone home and also Jack Woods is maried to Joys Simon
and old Bill Cotter is on the McGrew place tell Aunt
Martha I Want to See her and tell her to Write to
if She can Write any better than She cold When She
Went over tell Willeon and Eliza that I Want

to see ~~her~~ them tell Mr Boil that I think he Might came and see us and I hope he will do so when he came I Want to see you all I Want you to Write to me We all Send our respects to you all and all the Rest of the Relations Smothing more at present only I remain your affectionate Mother

Mary Hearlong

Post ~~[illegible]~~ S

P.S. Mary E Miller I send my love to you all and Mea Sends her love to you all tell Mary and may bagge to Write to me

Mississippi Claiborne County

October 25th 183

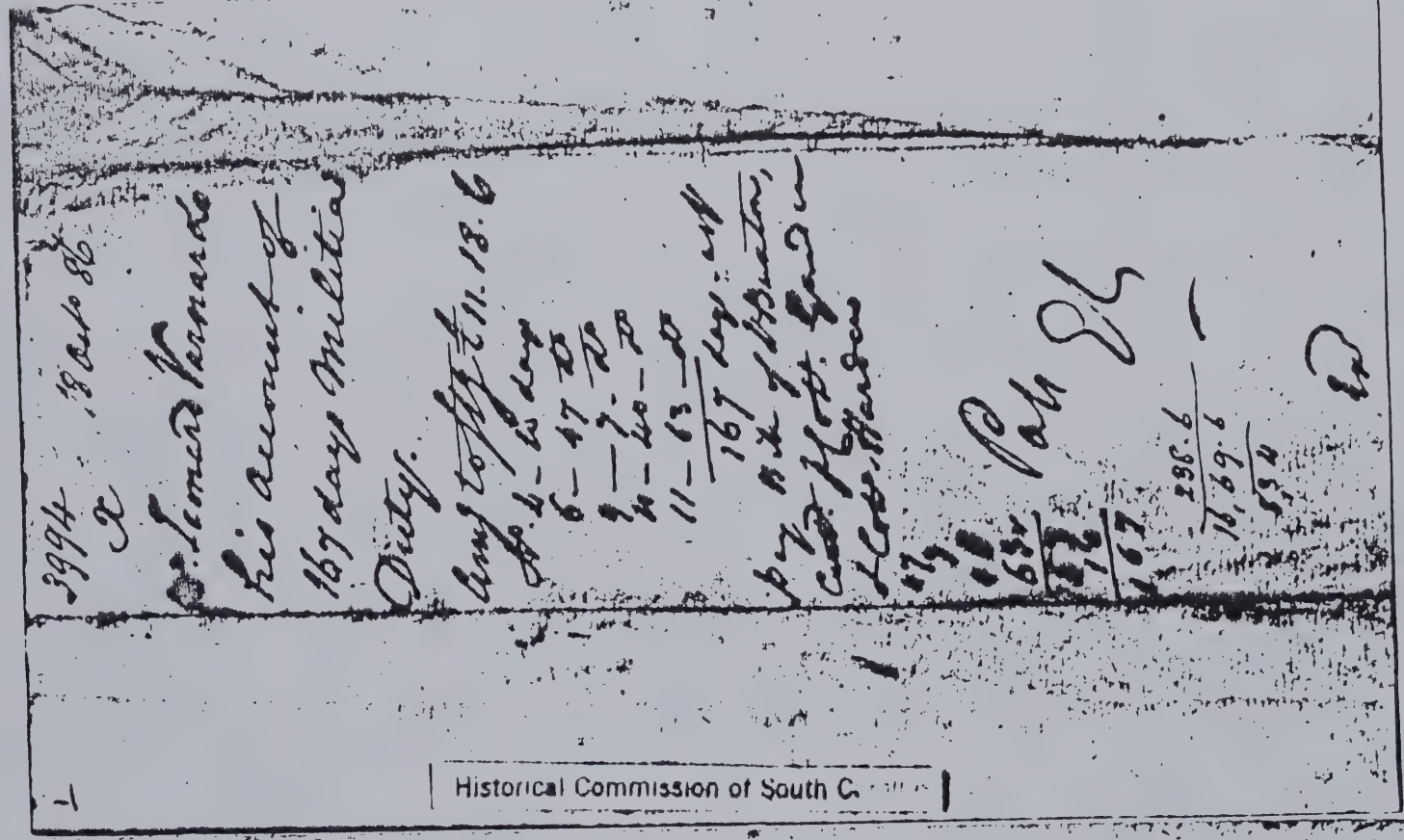
Dear Daughter I take this opportunity
to drop you a few lines to inform you the
Our families are well at present but
Sarah Ann McGrew Baby is very sic
it has not been clear of the fever 21
24 days & there is not much likely h
of it ever recovering there has severa
of the Negroes been sick. Millers fam
have all been sick but are better a
present. It has been very sickely here
among our neighbors. Cuff Wells
Buries one of his Children today at Jac
Wells, His only Daughter. The Yellow
Jack is at Rodney but is not in P
yet. Your Children has been well and
well at present and are tolerable wel
satisfied. There is no Court here
but is thought there will be Court
in November or when the yellow feve
is gone. George has got back safe he
came home in 2 days. I hope you wi
answer this letter as soon as it com
to hand and let me know how you
are getting along and how the

Tell John Baggett that Elisebeth Johnson has been very sick also all of the children but they are all better I have no more news of importance to write I will now bring my letter to a close Remaining Your affectionate Mother

Mary A. Herbong

P.S. Your Father started John Herbong the money to save that piece of land I would like to know if he received it

H. G.



3994 18 Oct 86

Sr. Leonard Vernardo

his account of

167 days Militia

Duty.

Amt to Sept 11. 18. 6

Do. 4 – 10 days

6 – 47 do

9 – 7 do

11 – 40 do

11 – 63 do

167 days at

pay Bill of Buxton,

Capt. Hott. Gardner

& Cott. Harden

47

9

48

63

167

238.6

16,69.6

53.4

Pay Bill

Historical Commission of South C...

State of South Car.d to Leonard Varnardo D.r

To £883 (167) days duty done under L. Jacob

Buxton – 10 s per day: £883.10

M. 11. 18. 6

I do Certify That the above duty was done by

Leonard Vernardo under my Com.d

Jacob Buxton Lt

Historical Commission of South Carolina

LINEAGE CHART

LEONARD VERNADEAU
B- 1717 France
D- 1794-S.C.
M-Sarah Hotto
5-25-1742
B-_____
D-_____
9 children

Samuel Varnado
B-2-15-1754-S.C.
D- 1837-Miss.
M-Sarah Newsom
_____
B-_____
D-_____
14 children

Leonard Varnado
B-_____1777-S.C.
D-_____1858-Miss.
M-Rachel Schilling
_____
B-_____
D-_____
4 Children

Lewis Patrick Varnado
B-11-29-1829-Miss.
D- 8-4-1875 -Miss.
M-Eliza Burge
_____
B-_____1830-Miss.
D-____10-1861-Miss
6 children

Rev.William Henry Varnado
B-3-4-1804-S.C.
D- 7-1893-Miss.
M-Frankie Schilling
_____
B-_____
D-_____
5 children

Willard Wilson Varnado
B-9-6-1909-Miss.
M-Edith Rufina Mitchell
5-12-1933
B-7-14-1909-Miss.

Willard Wilson Varnado
B-9-21-1853-Miss.
D-9-5- 1912-Miss.
M-Mary J.Smith
_____
B-4-23-1861
D-5-8-1894
8 Children

Lewis Agee Varnado
B-9-5-1882-Miss.
D-1-29-1963-Miss.
M-Ida May Burril(1)
B-3-6-1891-Miss.
D-5-22-1922-Miss.
M-Mrs Annie B.Koch(2)
B-9-6-1887
children-2-(1)-1-(2)

Willard Wilson Varnado 11
B-12-25-1934-Miss.
M-Pitty Guiliani-Puerto Rico
7-17-1959
B-4-1-1935-Puerto Rico

Eric Willard Varnado
B-5-2-1960-Puerto Rico

Veda Inez Varnado
B-9-22-1919-Miss.
D-6-8-1968-Miss.
M-Stuart J.McKendry
B-7-2-1917-N.Y.
No children

Gloria Dianne Varnado
B-2-16-1941-Miss.
M-Stephen H.Williams
12-20-1962
B-10-21-1940-Miss.

Sharon Yvette Varnado
B-10-26-1961-Puerto Rico

Jean Andre Varnado
B-5-12-1964-Texas

Jeanelle Viola Varnado
B-11-30-1929-Miss.
M-Jay Clement Webb
5-15-1948
B-3-29-1923

Stephen H.Williams,Jr.
B-8-29-1964-Tenn.

Paul Wesley Williams
B-11-25-1967-Tenn

Nathan Scott Williams
B-9-24-1971-Tenn

Sandra Jean Varnado
B-11-7-1945
M-Benny Joe Surratt
4-24-1965
B-7-16-1943

Joan Marie Webb
B-12-7-1948-Miss.
M-Charles Fowinkle
B-2-6-1946-Miss.

Donna Marie Surratt
B-10-29-1965,Miss.

Charles E.Fowinkle
B-8-19-1967-Miss.

Laura Lynn Surratt
B-8-28-1969-Miss.

Andrew J.Fowinkle
B-9-27-1971-Fla.

Willard Wilson Varnado
member of
The Varnado's of America
The Order of the
First Families of Mississippi
The Huguenot Society
Of South Carolina.
The Huguenot Society
Of London,England

Cathey Webb.
B-6-19-1967-Austria
M-Bruce Kohler
11-23-1969
B-_____

Lewis Edwin Varnado
B-8-8-1948

Kimberly Kohler
B-_____

Jay Clement Webb,Jr
B-8-21-1951-Austria

Lewis Edwin Varnado
member of
The Huguenot Society of North Carolina and London,England
The Varnado's of America

HUSBAND'S NAME Jean Vernadeau (Was Wounded and left for dead)

When Born About 1682 Where Province Of Limousin-Near City of Limoges

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died About 1735 Where Huguenot Hospital- England

When Buried ____ Where Huguenot Cemetery England

When Married ____ Where ____

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____

His Father Vernadeau His Mother's Maiden Name Not Known

Jean Vernadeau (Husband's Full Name)

Elizabeth Jenne Agee (Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from Huguenot Hospital-England

Member of Huguenot Society of London England

Genealogist of England

(Have Lost Name)

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Elizabeth Jenne Agee (Called Anna Jenne Agee)

When Born Not Known Where ____

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died Killed about 1735 Where In Paris by Richelieus Royal Troops

When Buried Not Known Where Not Known

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____

Her Father Not Known Her Mother's Maiden Name Not Known

Date ____

Compiler ____

Address ____

City ____ State ____

Male or Female		CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	1	Leonard Vernadeau	about 1717	Limousin	Province	France	1794	Date 25 May 1742 To Sarah Otto (Hotto)
	2	Agee Vernadeau	Not Known	"	"	"	about 1735	Date Killed in Paris by To Richelieus Royal Troops
	3	Elizabeth Vernadeau	Not Known	"	"	"	about 1735	Date Killed in Paris by To Richelieus Royal Troops
	4	Sarah Vernadeau	Not Known	"	"	"	"	Date Killed in Paris by To Richelieus Royal Troops
	5	Lewis Vernadeau	Not Known	"	"	"	"	Date To
	6							Date To
	7							Date To
	8							Date To
	9							Date To
	10							Date To
	11		(Over)					Date To
	12							Date To
	13							Date To
	14							Date To

The French Troops tried for several years to break in the Vernadeau Stronghold and in the early part of 1735 The Royal troops were sent with battern rams and other items used in that time and broke in the Vernadeau Stronghold.All that was in it then was Jeans grandfather with his family and his father with his family and they divided up thier gold and tried to escape.Jean and his family escaped and it is not known how many more escaped,But today there is a Vernadeau living in France but he cannot trace his family back only to 1858 so it is thought that his ancestor escaped and left France and one of his grandchildren came back to France in 1858,because he considers the Province of Limousin and the city of Limoges as his ancestral home.

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Most records during that time were destroyed but as the Abbey of Saint Leonard was near by the Vernadeau Stronghold it is thought that Leonard name was taken from there.I wrote to them there but as in other places records were destroyed.The rolls of the Bolbonne Abbey is near by and they had on the rolls of a Roger De Vernejol in 1282,later the name is written as Varnajol and Varnajo in the Bishopric of Limoges in 1455 a Amelius Vernhaudi is found,some fragments of data have been found but since orthography or spelling is not fixed the spelling is uninportant,only the sound in old French of that day and place would count as proof.

My sister was with her husband in the service and she visted all the old places but the site where the Vernadeau stronghold was supposed to be is all grape orchards now,she couldnt get any real data that we could say was real proof.

France lost most of thier old records during the religious conflict,Some of the Huguenots were able to take some of thier records with them when they fled France.It is known that more than 50,000 Protestants were driven from France but no count can be made of those that were killed.

History Explains it better than I can but all protestants to stay in France would have to denounce thier religion join the catholic church and bring up thier children as catholics.

There is an old record found that one of Jeans brothers Ozias de la Vernade founded a branch of the family in Picardy by marrage with a Jacqueline d'Ailly but I could not find any other information about this family maybe they were killed off like the rest.'

HUSBAND'S NAME V5 Samuel Vernadeau (Varnadore-Varandoe-Varnado)

When Born 15th of Feb.1754 Where Orangeburg Co. South Carolina

Christened _____ Where _____

When Died 1837 Where Osyka, Pike County Miss.

When Buried _____ Where _____

When Married _____ Where _____

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. (1st)Sarah Newsom-(2ed) Nancy Herlong

His Father V-Leonard Vernadeau His Mother's Maiden Name Sarah (Hottow) Otto

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Sarah Newsom

When Born _____ Where South Carolina

Christened _____ Where _____

When Died _____ Where South Carolina

When Buried _____ Where _____

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. _____

Her Father _____ Her Mother's Maiden Name _____

(Varnadoe-Varnado)
Samuel Vernadeau
(Husband's Full Name)
Sarah Newsom
Nancy Herlong
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
History Orangeburg Co.S.C.
Depart of Archives,S.C.
Miss.Dept of Archives
Data on families of Pike Co
Miss.by Wm V.Simmons
S.C.Land Grant.

Date 7th June 1972
Compiler Willard W.Varnado
Address 5106 Lawson Ave
City Gulfport State Miss.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place County State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	~~(Varnadore-Varnadoe-Varnado)~~				
M	1 V5A---Leonard Vernadeau		Orangeburg Co. S.C.		Date See sheet V5A To Married four times
F	2 V5B---Elizabeth Vernadeau	1780	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	Miss.	Date To Vicent Reeves
F	3 V5C---Arcidia Vernadeau	1785	Orangeburg Co. S.C.		Date To Samuel James Dougherty
F	4 V5D---Sarah Vernadeau (Agee Elizabeth Sarah Lewis Leonard)	1787	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	1846	Date To John Jacob Amacker
F	5 V5E--- Mary Vernadeau	10-3-1791	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	27-6-1886	Date 14-4-1814 (B-4-4-1789) To David Herlong D-16-12-1864
M	6 V5F--- Isham Vernadeau	1778	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	Chatham Co Ga.	Date To Drusilla Gill
M	7 V5G---Moses Vernadeau	16-2- 1781	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	Miss. 18-5-1855	Date See sheet V5G To Married Twice
M	8 V5H---Nathaniel Vernadeau	1790	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	Ca. 12-2-1856	Date 5th May 1814 To Ann T.Jones-d-23-1-1794
M	9 V5J---George Vernadeau	[illegible]	Orangeburg Co. S.C.	Miss. 1st Jan 1840	Date 12 May 1811 To Mrs.Prudence(Luce)Corey
M	10 V5I---Samuel Vernadeau,Jr.	1793	Orangeburg Co S.C.	Miss. 26-9-1874	Date 3rd March 1814 To Keziah Agnes Newsom
M	11 V5K--- William Pearl Vernadeau	1809	Miss.		Date (B-10-7-1813 To Rebecca Thompson
F	12 V5L--- Clarissa Vernadeau	4-1- 1814	Miss.		Date 1-18-1829 (b-17-11-1798) To Henry Strickland-
	13 V5M---Rachel Vernadeau	18[illegible]	Miss. Pike Co.		Date To Joseph [illegible] 1805 S.C.
	V5n--Nancey Vernadeau		Miss Pike Co		Warren Ricks

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
© The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME V5A--Leonard Vernadeau (Varnadore-Varnadoe-Varnado)

When Born 1777 Where Orangeburg Co. South Carolina

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died 1868 Where Pike County, Miss.

When Buried ____ Where ____

When Married Married four times Where ____

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. (1) Rachel Schilling-(2ed)Sarah Ballard-(3)Sallie Amacker(4)Eliza McElveen

His Father V5-Samuel Vernadeau His Mother's Maiden Name Sarah Newsom

(1st)Rachel Schilling-(2ed)Sarah Ballard-(3ed)Sallie Amacker
(4th)Eliza McElveen.- Had issue only by Rachel Schilling.

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME

When Born ____ Where ____

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died ____ Where ____

When Buried ____ Where ____

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____

Her Father ____ Her Mother's Maiden Name ____

Leonard Vernadeau
(Husband's Full Name)

See below
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Dept of Archives-Miss.
Census reports
Data on families of Pike co
by Wm. V. Simmons
Dept of Archives-S.C.

Date 7th June 1972

Compiler Willard W. Varnado

Address 5106 Lawson Ave

City Gulfport State Miss

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	~~(Varnadore-Varnadoe-Varnado)~~						Date See sheet V5A1
M	1 V5A1--William Henry Varnado	4-3-1804	Orangeburg Co		S.C.	July 1893	To married twice
M	2 V5A2-- Emanuel Varnado	16-1-1807	Orangeburg Co		S.C.	20-1-1882	Date To Sarah Simmons.
	3 (Sarah Simmons was the sister of John Simmons that married ~~V5G11 Clarenda Vernadeau -Daughter of V5G Moses Vernadeau~~ (Sarah Born 4 Jan 1814-Died 23 June 1882)						Date To
M	4 V5A3-- Lewis Varnado.	8-3- 1812			Miss.	6-9-1861	Date To See sheet V5A3
M	5 V5A4---Isham Varnado	30-4- 1814			Miss.		Date To See sheet V5A4
	6						Date To
	7						Date To
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME V5A1-Rev.William Henry Varnado

When Born 4th March 1804 Where Orangeburg Co. South Carolina

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died 25 July 1893 Where Hancock County, Miss.

When Buried ____ Where ____

When Married (2ed 3-12-1881) Where ____

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. (1st)Frankie Schilling-(2ed)Rebecca Gibson-

His Father V5A-Leonard Vernadeau His Mother's Maiden Name Rachel Schilling

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Frankie Schilling (Issue only by Frankie Schilling)

When Born (1st 2-9-1805 Where ____

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died (1st 11-4-1880) Where ____

When Buried ____ Where ____

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____

Her Father ____ Her Mother's Maiden Name ____

Rev.William Henry Varnado
(Husband's Full Name)
(Frankie Schilling first wife)
(Rebecca Gibson second wife)
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Dept of Archives-Miss.
Mississippi Baptist Preachers
Data of families of Pike co
by Wm V.Simmons-Certified Bible
record-

Date 7th June 1972
Compiler Willard W.Varnado
Address 5106 Lawson Ave
City Gulfport State Miss.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place	County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
M	1 V5A1A--Louis Patrick Varnado	29-11-1829			Miss.	4-8-1875	Date See sheet V5A1A To Married Twice
F	2 V5A1B--Martha Varnado	10-4- 1832			Miss		Date 19-10-1856 To Little Josh Stockstill
F	3 V5A1C--Rachel Varnado	1835			Miss.	6-1-1860	Date 25-9-1851 To Benjamin F.Stockstill
F	4 V5A1D--Emily Varnado (Emaline)	17-10-1825			Miss	30-5-1904	Date B-8-11-1808-D-18-11-1900 To Big Josh Stockstill
F	5 V5A1E--Mary Varnado	1830				1906	Date To Bill Howard.
	6						Date To
	7						Date To
	8						Date To
	9						Date To
	10						Date To
	11						Date To
	12						Date To
	13						Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Lewis

HUSBAND'S NAME V5A1A--Louis Patrick Varnado

When Born 29th Nov.1829 Where Osyka Miss.

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died 4th Aug 1875 Where Caesar Miss.

When Buried ____ Where ____

When Married 2 August 1846 Where ____

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. (1st)Eliza Burge (2ed)Samantha C.Jones

His Father V5A1-Rev.William Henry Varnado His Mother's Maiden Name Frankie Schilling

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME (1st)-Eliza Burge (2ed)Samantha C.Jones

When Born (1st) 1830-(2ed)(2ed) 1849 Where Osyka Miss.

Christened ____ Where ____

When Died (1st) 1861 (2ed) 19-3-1938 Where Miss.

When Buried ____ Where (2) Caesar Cem

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. ____

Her Father ____ Her Mother's Maiden Name ____

Lewis

Louis Patrick Varnado
(Husband's Full Name)

Married Twice
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Dept of Archives-Miss.
Data on families of Pike Co
by Wm.V.Simmons
War of 1812 record
Application for pension
Application for Bounty Land
Certified Bible record

Date 7th June 1972

Compiler Willard W.Varnado

Address 5106 Lawson Ave

City Gulfport,Miss. State ____

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	Issue by 1st Wife					
M	1 V5A1A1-A.Cohath Varnado	29-11- 1847		Miss	1946	Date To Elizabeth Allen
M	2 V5A1A2-Willard W.Varnado "Wills"	21-9-1853		Miss.	5-9-1912	Date See sheet V5A1A2 To Mary Josephene Smith
	3 Issue by 2ed wife	Samantha C.Jones				Date To
F	4 V5A1A3--Americus Varnado	11-11-1867		Miss.	1952	Date 24-10-1889 To Andrew Jackson Bilba
M	5 V5A1A4--Rev.L.Gilbert Varnado	22-12-1874		Miss.	13-8-1967	Date To Missouri Bilbo
F	6 V5A1A5--Frankie Varnado	18-3-1872		Miss.	8-4-1931	Date (B-28-11-1866-D-28-11-1917 To Benejime Flanagan
F	7 V5A1A6--Virginia (Ginny) Varnado	17-4-1870				Date To Peyton Lee
	8					Date To
	9					Date To
	10					Date To
	11					Date To
	12					Date To
	13					Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

30

HUSBAND'S NAME V5A1A2--Willard W.Varnado

When Born 21-Sept. 1853 Where Miss.

Christened Where

When Died 5th Sept.1912 Where Miss.

When Buried Where

When Married 24 April 1878 Where

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

His Father V5A1A-Lewis Patrick Varnado His Mother's Maiden Name Eliza Burge

Willard Wilson Varnado
(Husband's Full Name)

Mary Josephene Smith
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Certified Bible Record
Personal records

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Mary Josephene Smith (One of Triplets)

When Born 23ed April 1861 Where Miss.

Christened Where

When Died 8th May 1894 Where Miss.

When Buried Where

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc.

Her Father Edd Smith Her Mother's Maiden Name Caroline Stockstill

Date 7th June 1972

Compiler Willard W.Varnado

Address 5106 Lawson Ave

City Gulfport State Miss.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place County State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	(Virginia)				
F	1 V5A1A2A-Fannie Jenne Varnado	27-12-1879	Miss.	24-10-1965	Date 16th Nov.1899 To Rev.William A.Murray
M	2 V5A1A2B-Lewis Agee Varnado	5-9-1882	Miss.	29-1-1963	Date See sheet V5A1A2B To married twice
F	3 V5A1A2C-Nellie Pearl Varnado	1-6-1884	Miss.	17-4-1969	Date 24th June-1908 To Chester Eligh Denham
F	4 V5A1A2D-Lolie Leona Varnado	4-9-1887	Miss.	13-11-1972	Date see sheet V5A1A2D To Married twice
M	5 V5A1A2E-Henry Grayson Varnado	22-10-1888	Miss.	14-2-1958	Date 1 May 1921 To Ruby Merle Reynolds
M	6 V5A1A2F-Leonard Leroy Varnado	6-10-1890	Miss.	1-12-1951	Date 24th Dec. To Lona Lazarus
M	7 V5A1A2G-Joseph Charlie Varnado	7-5-1892	Miss	8-4-1971	Date (1st)Stella Hill To (2ed)Mattie JayAlexander.
M	8 V5A1A2H-Josephine Wilson Varnado	7-5-1894	Miss.	6-10-1964	Date To Fannie Davis
	9				Date To
	10				Date To
	11				Date To
	12				Date To
	13				Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form F2
©The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME V5A1A2B--Lewis Agee Varnado

When Born 5th Sept. 1882 Where Miss

Christened Where

When Died 29th Jan. 1963 Where New Orleans, La. (In Hospital)

When Buried 31st Jan. 1963 Where Wiggins Miss.

When Married 7-10-1908 (2ed) 6-4-1924 Where Miss.

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. (1st) Ida Mae Burrel-B.6-3-1891-D.22-5-1922. (2ed) Mrs Annie (Brown) Koch -B.

His Father V5A1A2-Willard Wilson Varnado His Mother's Maiden Name Mary Josephene Smith

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME (1st) Ida Mae Burrel-----(2ed) Mrs Annie (Brown) Koch

When Born (1st) 6th March 1891 Where Rawles Springs, Miss.

Christened (2ed) 9 June 1887 Where Logtown, Miss.

When Died (1) 22 May 1922-13 Mrach 1978 Where Wiggins, Miss.

When Buried 23 May 1922 Where Gulfport, Miss.

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. (1st) Erastus S Burrel

Her Father (2ed) Green Brown Her Mother's Maiden Name (1st) Josephene Baker

Lewis Agee Varnado
(Husband's Full Name)

married twice
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from

9 June 1887

Certified Bible records.

Personal records.

Date 7th June 1972

Compiler Willard W. Varnado

Address 5106 Lawson Ave

City Gulfport State Miss.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place County	State or Country	WHEN DIED* Day Month Year	Married
	Issue by first wife					
M	1 V5A1A2B1-Willard W. Varnado	6-9-1909	Gulfport	Miss.		Date 12th May 1933 To Edith Rufina Mitchell
F	2 V5A1A2B2-Veda Inez Varnado	22-9-1919	Wiggins	Miss	8-6-1968	Date To Stuart James McKendry
	3 Issue by second wife					Date To
F	4 V5A1A2B3-Viola Jeanelle Varnado	30-11-1929	Wiggins	Miss.		Date 15th May 1948 To Jay Clement Webb
	5					Date To
	6					Date To
	7					Date To
	8					Date To
	9					Date To
	10					Date To
	11					Date To
	12					Date To
	13					Date To

Family Group Sheet, Form 1-2
The Everton Publishers, 520 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
*If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

HUSBAND'S NAME V5A1A2B1 -Willard Wilson Vzrnado

When Born September 6 1909 Where Gulfport,Miss.

Christened 1 September 1916 Where Wiggins ,Miss.

When Died _____ Where _____

When Buried _____ Where _____

When Married May 12 1933 Where Fathers Home,Wiggins Miss.

Other Wives (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. _____

His Father V5A1A2B Lewis Agee Varnado His Mother's Maiden Name Ida May Burrell

Willard Wilson Varnado
(Husband's Full Name)

Edith Rufina Mitchell
(Wife's Maiden Name)

This information obtained from
Personal Knowledge

Edith Rafina Miller

Bible records

Birth Records

WIFE'S MAIDEN NAME Edith Rufina Mitchell

When Born July 14 1909 Where Starksville,Miss.

Christened _____ Where _____

When Died 3 Deeember 1958 Where Columbus,Miss.

When Buried _____ Where _____

Other Husb. (if any) Number (1) (2) etc. _____

Her Father Edwin Frazer Mitchell Her Mother's Maiden Name Edith Rafina Miller

Date July 17 1972

Compiler Willard W.Varnado

Address 5106 Lawson Ave

City Gulfport State Miss.

Male or Female	CHILDREN (Arrange in order of birth)	WHEN BORN Day Month Year	WHERE BORN Town or Place County	State or Country	WHEN DIED Day Month Year	Married
	1 V5A1A2B1A-Willard Wilson Varnado	11 25-12-1934	In our home a Log Cabin on our Farm	Miss		Date July 17 1959 To Pitty Guiliani
	2 V5A1A2B1B Gloria Dianne Varnado	16-2 1941	King Daughters Hospital,Gulfport	Miss		Date 20-12-1962 Henry Stephen Williams
	3 V5A1A2B1C Sandra Jean Varnado	July 11 1945	Memorial Hospital Gulfport	Miss	11 Aug. 1982	Date April 24 1965 To Benny Jo Surratt
	4 V5A1A2B1D Lewis Edwin Varnado	Aug 8 1948	Memorial Hospital Gulfport	Miss		Date March 11 1982 To Patricia Lee Goodman
	5					Date To
	6					Date To
	7					Date To
	8					Date To
	9					Date To
	10					Date
	11					To
	12					Date To
	13					Date To

Willard(Sonny) was born in a log cabin which was our home on the farm. I his father was working for lion Oil company we had a very good farmer and raised cows,pigs and chickens ,I built a wind mill and used a 500 gal gas tank and erected it over the pump had a small gas engine to pump it full,then we piped water into the house.Iwent to work for the Forestry service ,Edith and I were married in my fathers home in Wiggins. Sonny finished his degree at Aurbon University as a chemical eggineer was working for his Masters and met a girl from Puerto Rico and went down ther to work in a chemical plant and married there. Gloria had finished High school when we moved to Hawii and went there,to years came backto the States and went to MSCW and got her degree there.Married Henty Williams in the Trinity Methodist Church I was in Korea at that time,Sandra also married in the Trinity Methodist church.Skippe married at Patricias parents home.She has the nick name of Trisha.

Family Group Sheet, Form F-2
© The Everton Publishers, 526 North Main Street, Logan, Utah
If burial date is known on children and not death date, write burial date, prefix (Bur). Use reverse side for additional info.

Memorial by Leonard Vernadeau
200 Acres Colleton

Memorials
Vol. 7, p. 201

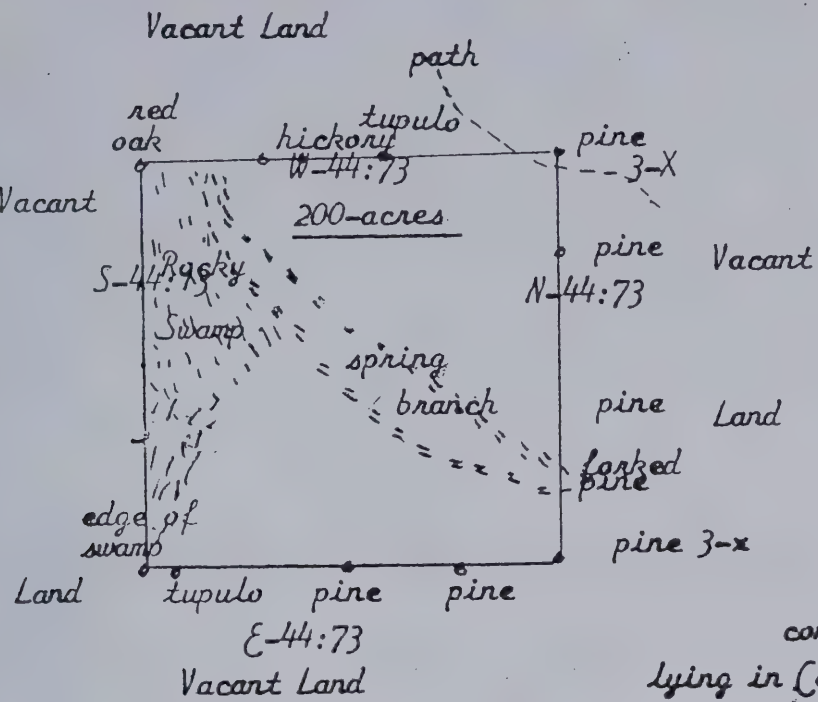
Leonard Vernadeau

South Carolina. A Memorial exhibited by Leonard Vernadeau, to be registered in the Office of his Majesty's Auditor General, pursuant to the acts of Assembly in that case made and provided: —

200 Acres

Of a Plantation or tract of land containing two hundred acres; on a branch of the Western Fork of Edisto River called Rockey Swamp, in Colleton County: Bounded on all sides by vacant land: Granted by his Majesty King George the Second the first day of August 1758, unto this Memorialist; at the quit-rent of three shillings sterling or 4 shillings Proclamation Money p hundred acres. In Witness whereof he hath hereunto set his hand this 18th day of Jany. 1759. Certified Yr.

3/35. 4/Proc. p 100 Acres



South Carolina;

Pursuant to a precept to me dricted by Egerton Leigh Esq-Surveyor-Geberal bearing the date July 5th 1757 I measured and laid out unto Leonard Vernadeau a tract of land on a branch of the West fork of Edisto River.

Called Rocky Swamp and containing two hundred acres lying in Collelton County Bounded on all sides vacant land, and hath such form shape and marks as the above plat thereof represents.

This 15th day of July 1757

S/ Peter Faure, D-S.

Plat for Leonard Vernadeau
200 acres
July 15, 1757

(Royal Grant-Vol 8, P. 370)

(Delivered to himself the 17th January 1759)

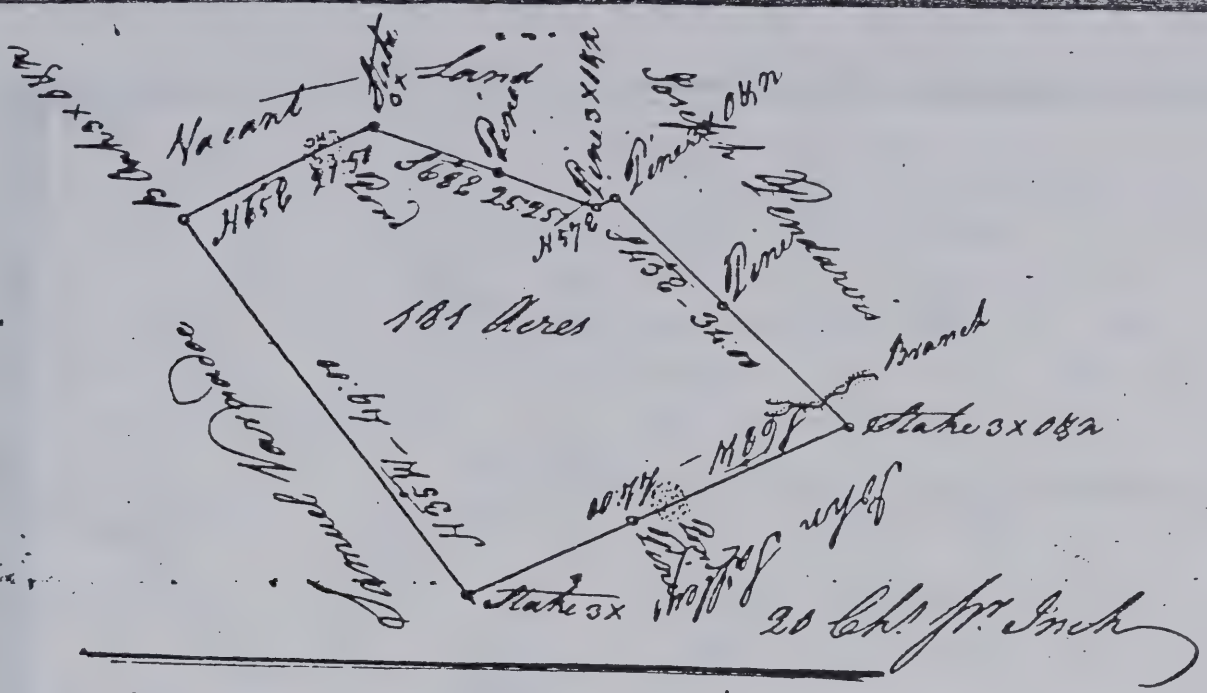
(S/ William Henry Lyttleton, Esquire-Captian General)

Grant by George the Second, by the Grace of God, of Great-Britain, France and Ireland.

(Above copied from Photostat of original document on file South Carolina Archives and History)

Reference
Colonial Plats
South Carolina Archives Vol. 6- p 294

4



South Carolina

Pursuant to a Warrant from John Wyld Esqr Commissr of Locas for Orangeburgh District I have Admeasured and laid out unto Samuel Varnadoe a tract of Land containing One Hundred & Eighty one Acres Situated in Said District between the North & South Branches of Edisto River on a Branch the Waters of the North Branch of Said River Bounding by a line running SE on Joseph Pendarvis by a line running SW on John Salley by a line running NW on Said Saml Varnadoe & the Other lines by Vacant Land and hath such form and Marks as the above Plat Represents —— Surveyed May the 14th 1788

David Squier Jyr

ORDER NO.	DESCRIPTION	REFERENCE - S. C. ARCHIVES	PAGE NO.	COPIES	PRINTS	PRICE
37	Plat for Samuel Varnadoe	State Plats	294	1	1	.50
474	181 Acres - Orangeburg	Vol. 29 (First Series)				
	Dec. 12, 1793					

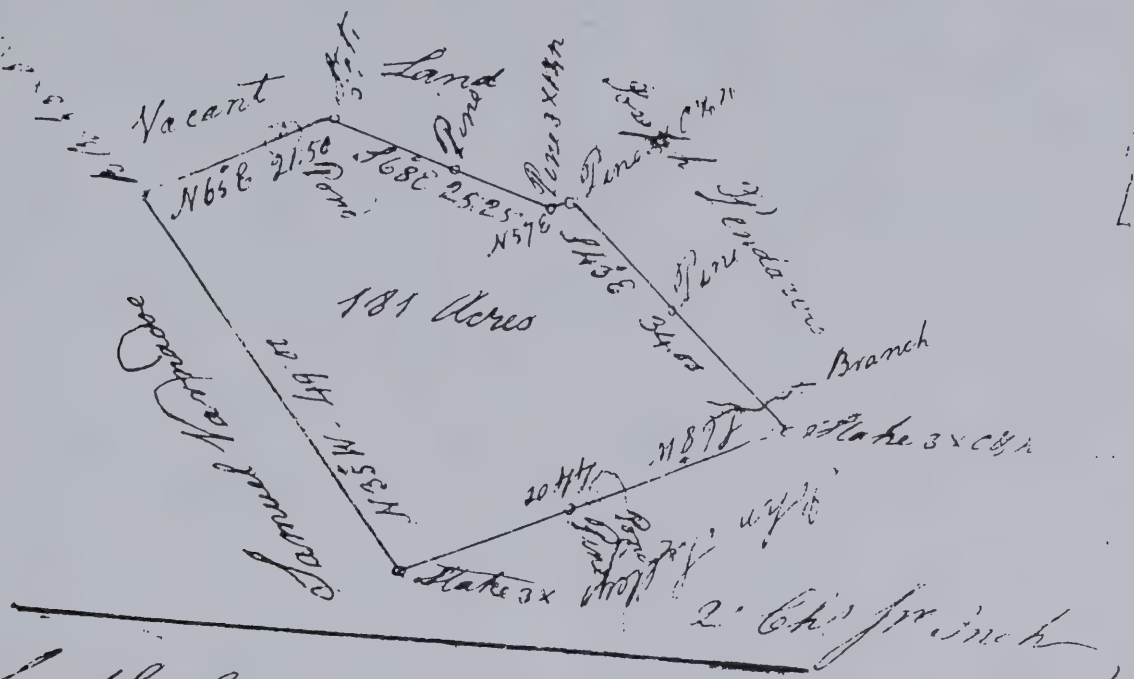
294

181 Acres
20 Ch. Pr. Inn.
Samuel Varnadoe
Benjamin Franklin
Pedee
Pine
Pine
Pine

18

Plat for Samuel Varnadoe
May 14, 1788

Post Rev. Loose Plats
Bundle 185, No. 105



South Carolina

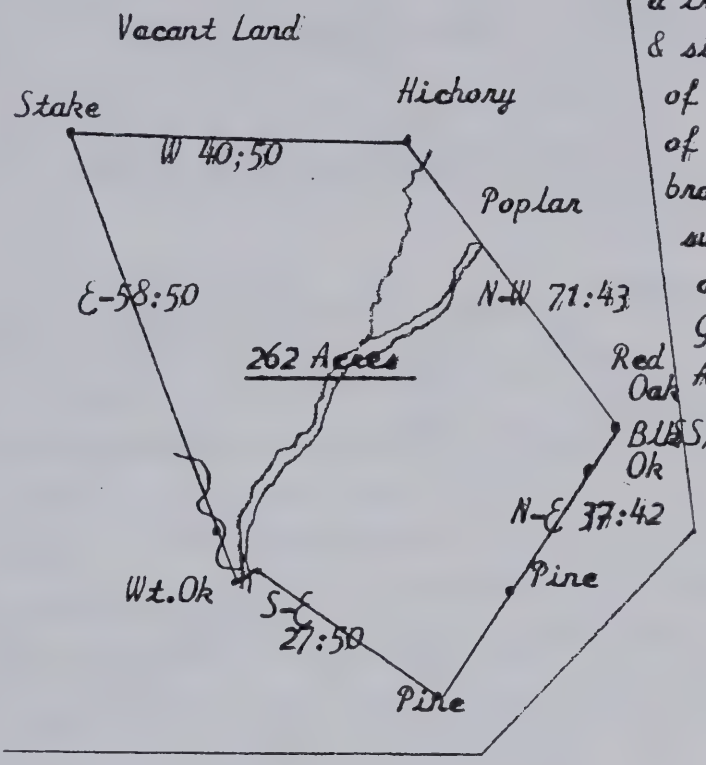
Pursuant to a Warrant from John Wyld Esqr Commissr of Local for Orangeburgh District I have Admeasured and laid out unto Samuel Varnadoe a tract of Land containing One Hundred & Eighty one Acres Situated in Said District between the North & South Branches of Edisto River on a Branch the Waters of the North Branch of Said River Bounding by a line running SE on Joseph Pendarvis by a line running SW on John Salley by a line running NW on Said Saml Varnadoe & the other lines by Vacant Land and hath such form and Marks as the above Plat Represents

Surveyed May the 14th 1788

David Squier Dy Sr

Reference
South Carolina Archives
State Plats Vol=29 (First Series

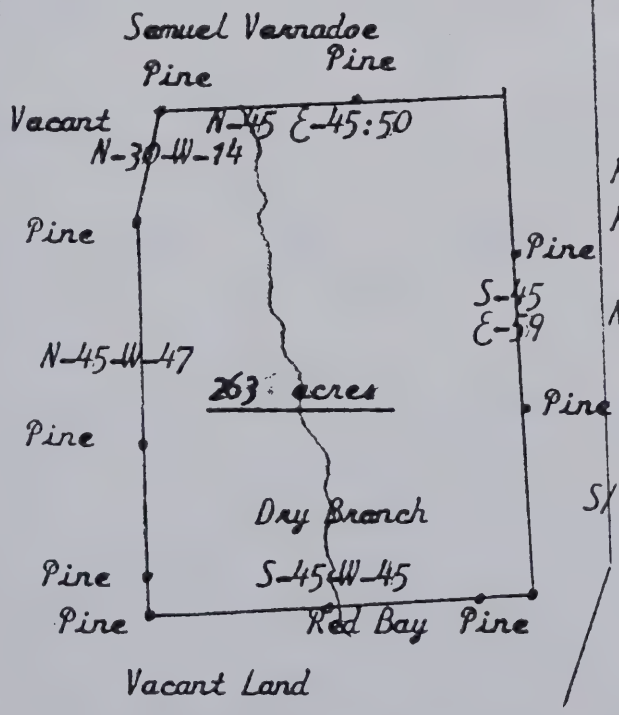
378



South Carolina:
I as hereby certify for George Martin a tract of land containing two hundred & sixty two acres surveyed for him the of April 1793 situated in the District of 96 on both sides of the four mile branch of the Keonoce River and had such form marks buttings & boundings as the above plat represents.
Given under my hand this 15th of August 1793

S/James Jett-D.S. P.Bremor, pro
Surveyor-General

Plat for Samuel Varnadoe
263 acres-Orangeburg
Dec.12,1793



South Carolina
I as hereby certify for Samuel Varnadore a tract of land containing two hundred & Sixty three acres surveyed for him the 19th of August 1793 situated in the District of Orangeburg on Dry Branch of the North Edisto River and hath such form marks buttings & boundings as the above plat represents,
Given under my hand this 12th of Dec. 1793

S/ Dan McWilliams Deputy surveyor
S/ P.Bremor, pro. Surveyor-General

(The above copied from Photostat of original document on file South Carolina Archives and History)

Plat for Samuel Varnedore
Aug. 19, 1793

Post Rev. Loose Plats
Bundle 185, No. 106

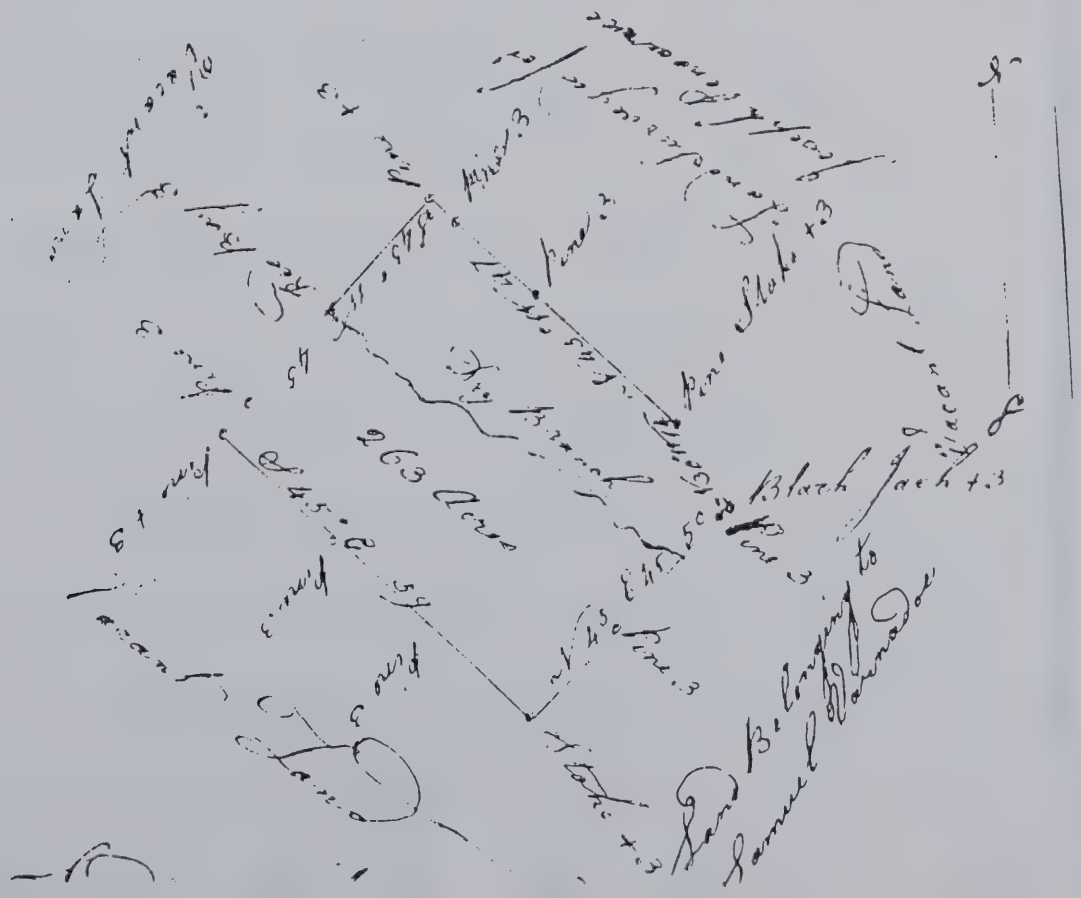
45

South Carolina

Pursuant to a Warrant From John Wyld Esqr. Commissioner of Location in the District of Orangeburgh Dated the 19th Day of August 1793 I have admeasured and Laid out unto Samuel Varnadore a tract of Land Containing Two Hundred and Sixty Three Acres Situate in Said District in the Fork of Edisto on dry Branch Waters of North Edisto Bounding North East by Land belonging to Samuel Varnadoe N. W. by Lands Surveyed for Joseph Pendavice all other Sides on Vacant Land and hath Such Shape form and marks as the above Plat Represents

Surveyed the 19th Day of August 1793

Danl. M. Williams
Dept Survr



THE *STATE* OF *SOUTH-CAROLINA.*

To all to whom these Presents shall come, Greeting:

KNOW YE, That in pursuance of an act of the legislature, entitled "An act for establishing the mode of granting the lands now vacant in this State, and for allowing a commutation to be received for some lands that have been granted," passed the 19th day of February, 1791, We have granted, and by these presents do grant unto Samuel Varnadoe his heirs and assigns, a plantation or tract of land, containing Two Hundred & sixty three Acres Surveyed for him the 19th of August 1793. Situate in the District of Orangeburgh on Dry branch of N Edisto Bounded N E, by Samuel Varnadoe's Lands N W, Surveyed for Joseph Pendarvice all other sides Vacant

having such shape, form and marks as are represented by a plat hereunto annexed, together with all woods, trees, waters, water courses, profits, commodities, appurtenances and hereditaments whatsoever thereunto belonging, TO HAVE AND TO HOLD the said tract of Two Hundred & sixty three acres of land, and all and singular other the premises hereby granted unto the said Samuel Varnadoe his heirs and assigns, for ever in free and common soccage.

Given under the Great Seal of the State.

WITNESS *his Excellency* William Moultrie *Esquire, Governor and Commander in Chief in and over the said State, at Columbia, this* Sixth *day of* January *Anno Domini, one thousand seven hundred and ninety-*four *and of the Sovereignty and Independence of the United States of America the* Eighteenth

Willm (LMS) Moultrie

And hath thereunto a Plat thereof annexed, representing the same, certified by

Peter Bremar pro *Surveyor-General.*

12th. Decr.

1793.

ORDER NO. 37 2 of 4

DESCRIPTION Grant to Samuel Varnadoe 263 Acres - Orangeburg Jan. 6, 1794

REFERENCE - S. C. ARCHIVES State Grants Vol. 36

PAGE 115

1

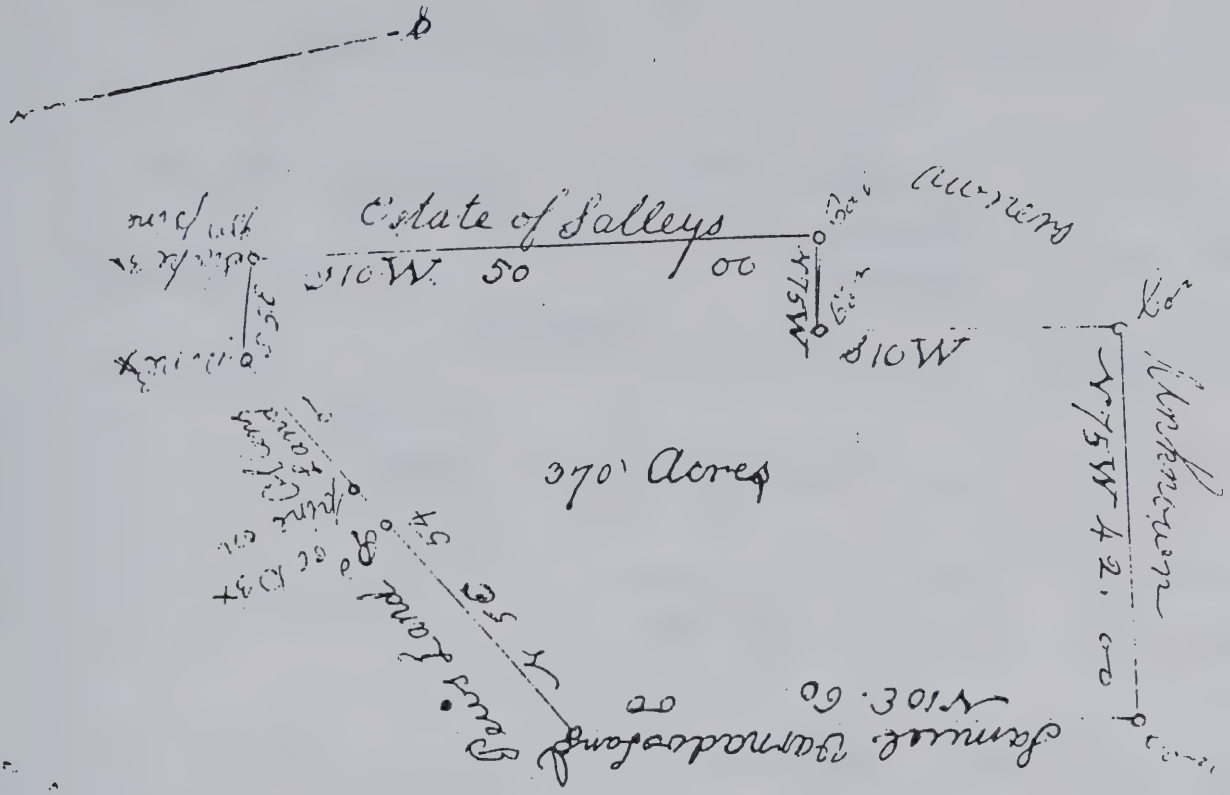
1

.50

50

Plat for Samuel Varnado
June 25, 1807

Post Rev. Loose Plats
Bundle 185, No. 108



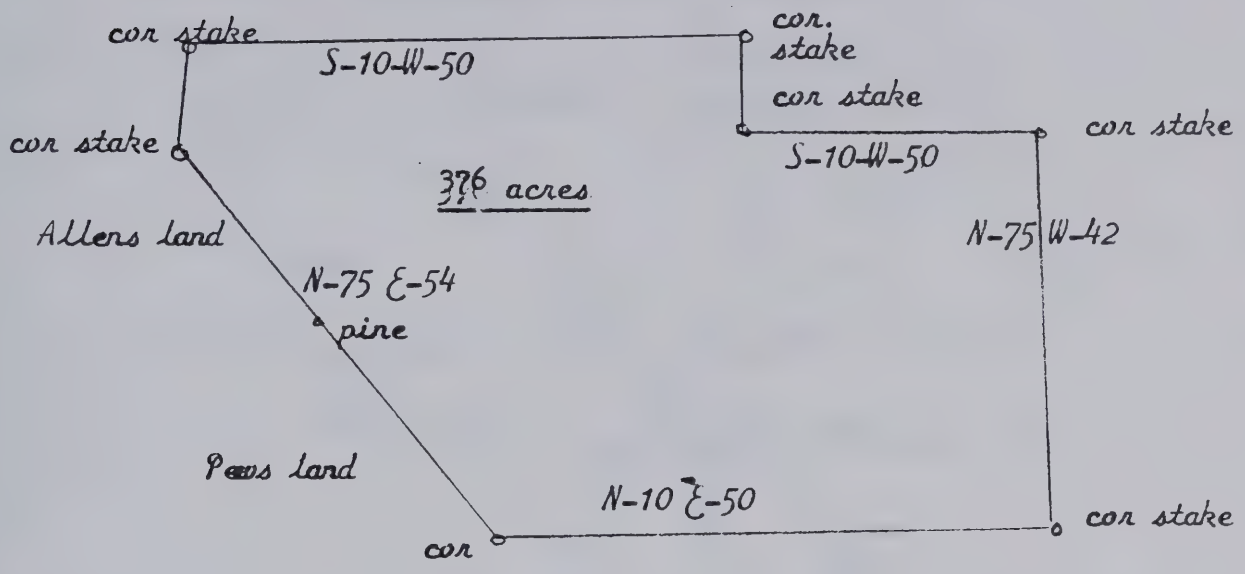
South Carolina
Orange Burg District

Agreeable to a warrant from John Vinyard, C.L. I have admeasured and Laid out a Tract of Land unto Samuel Varnado & Vincent Reaves Containing three Hundred and Seventy six acres on the Waters of Cooper Swamp Fork of Edisto and hath such marks natural and Artificial also Buttings & Boundings as are in the above Plat Represented Surveyd By me this June 24th 1807 ——

Coopers Swamp is 9 miles south of Orangeburg, S.C. on the west side of the North Fork of the Edisto River. It still has this name.

Wm. Dougharty D.P.

Plat for Samuel Varnado
Bundle 185, No-108
June 25, 1807



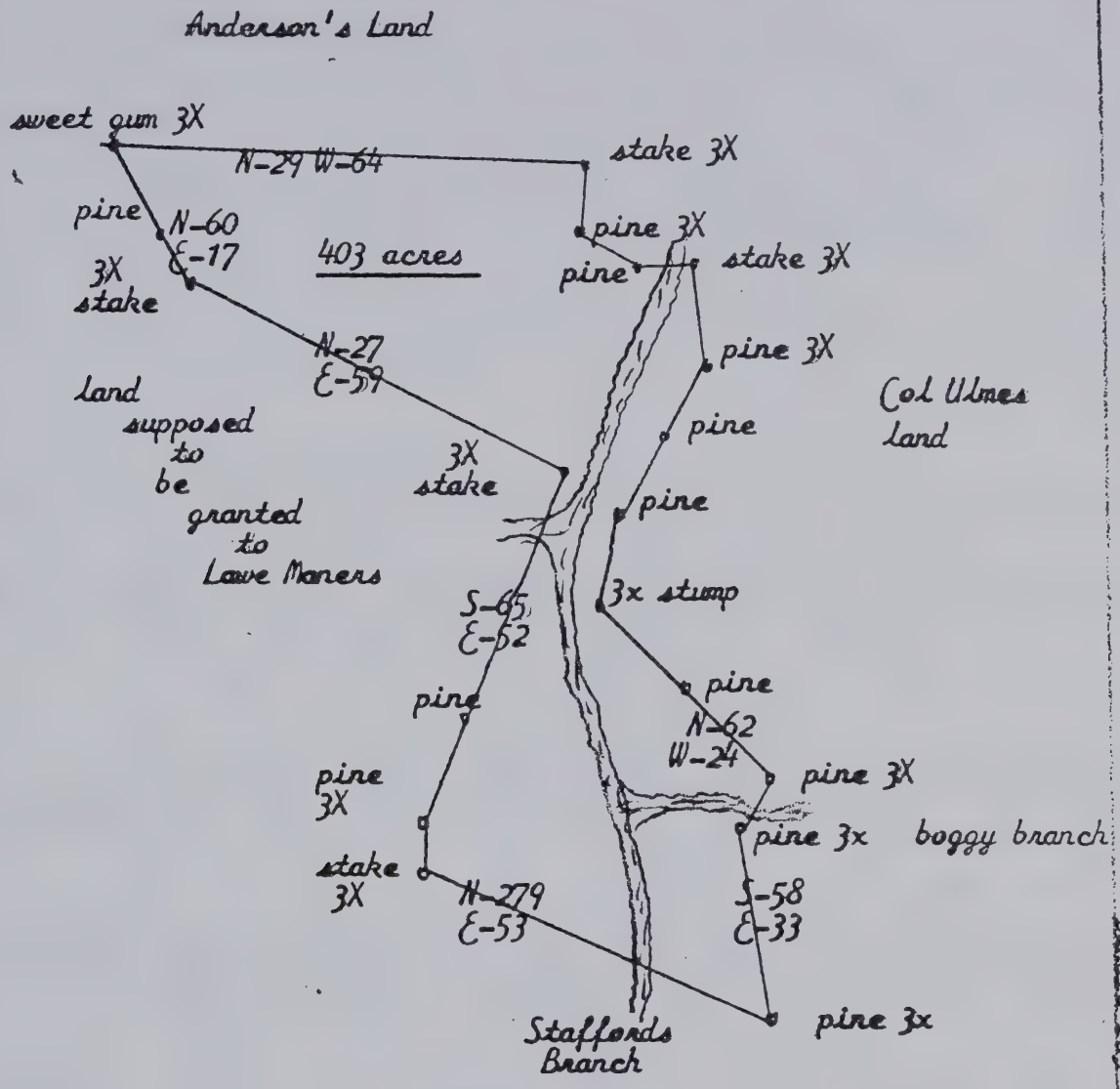
South Carolina:

Agreeable to a warrant from John Vinyard .G.L. I have admeasured and laid out a tract of land unto Samuel Varnado and Vincent Reeves containing three hundred and seventy six acres on the waters of Cooper Swamp Fork of Edisto and hath such markes natural and Artifical also Buttings & Boundrings as are in the above plat represented surveyed by me this June 25th 1807.

S/C.A.Doughtary-D.S.

(The above copied from photostat of original document on file South Carolina Archives and History)

Reference
South Carolina Archives
Bundle 185-No-108



South Carolina:

Pursuant to a warrant from Robert J. Norton Esq. commissioner of location's in the District of Beaufort dated the 10th day of November 1835 I have admeasured and laid out unto Samuel Varnadore a tract of land containing four hundred and three acres situated in Saint Peters Parish in the said District on Stafford's branch waters of Black creek, waters of Coosawhatatue and hath such form, marks, buttings & boundings as above plat represents.-- Given under my hand this 15th day of December 1835.

S/Thos Hamiliton Dep. Surv.

(The above copied from Photostat of original document on file South Carolina Archives and History)

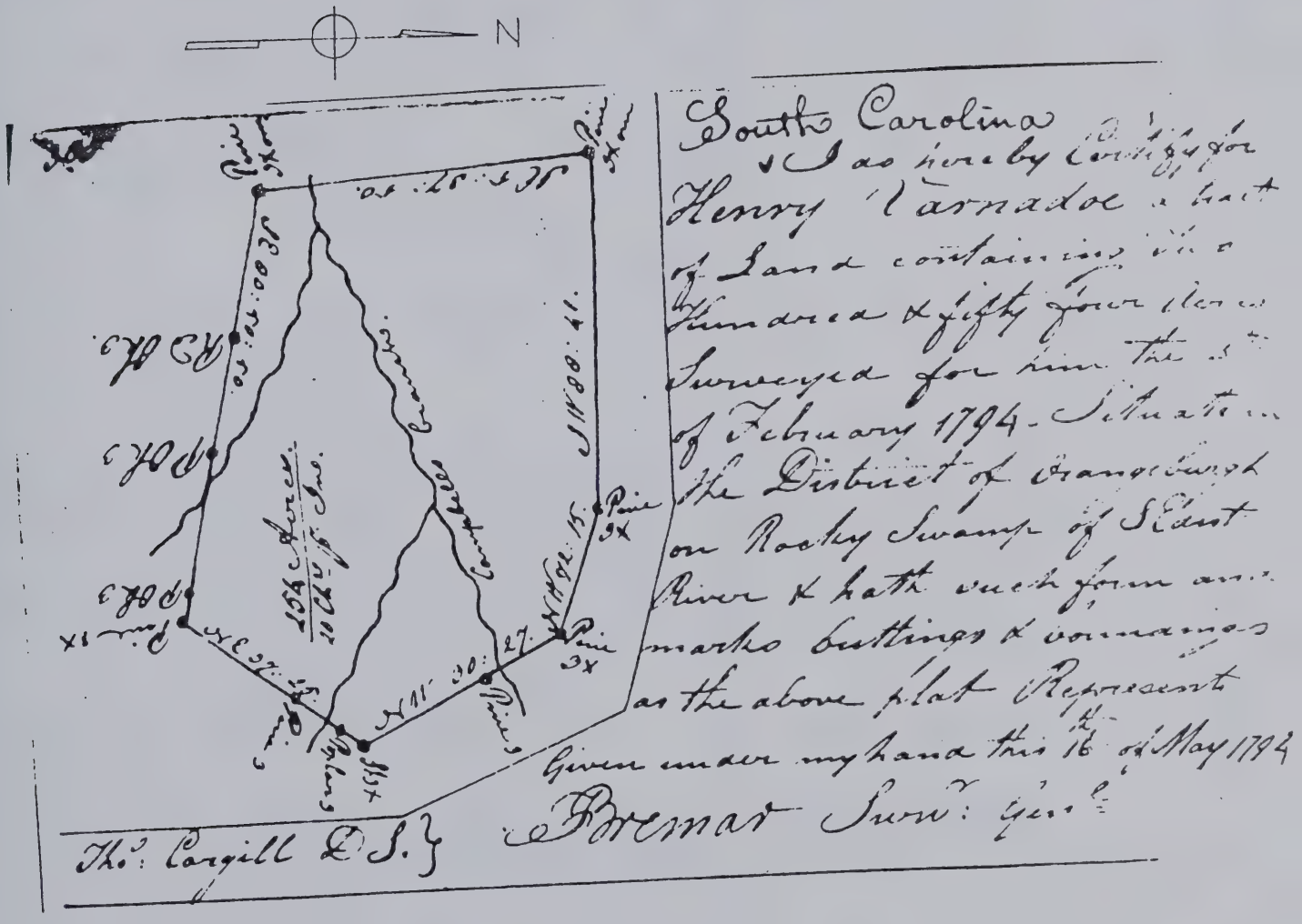
Plat for Samuel Varnadore
Dec-16, 1835

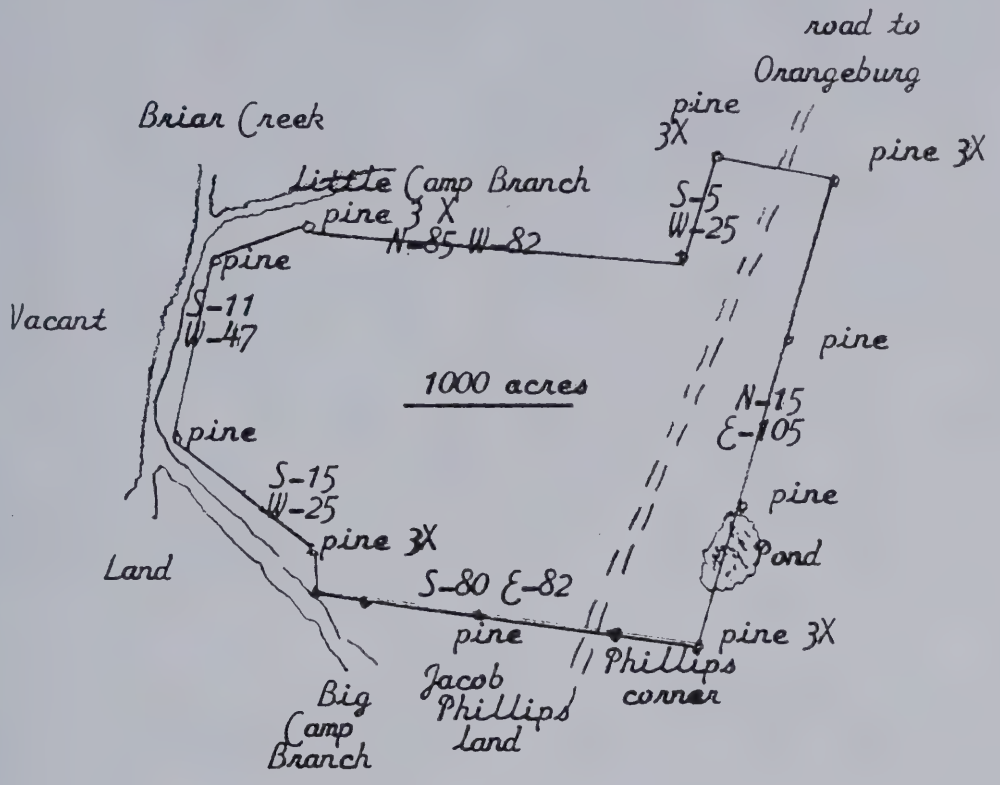
Reference
South Carolina Archives
Bundle-185-No-107

Plat for Henry Varnedo
254 Acres

May 16, 1794

State Plats
Vol. 29, p. 386


N
Pine
Pine
Pine



South Carolina:

I do hereby certfy for Henry Varnadore a tract of land containing one thousand acres surveyed for him the 4th day of January 1808, situated in the District of Beaufort on Brair Creek and Camp Branch waters of Coosawhatchie and hath such shape form marks buttings and boundings as the above plat represents. Given under my hand this 30th day of August 1809.

S/Philip Lamson- D.S. Inc. Drebore-Sur. Gen.

(The above copied from Photostat of original document on file South Carolina Archives and History)

Plat for Henry Varnadore
Aug. 30, 1809

Reference
South Carolina Archives
Vol 37, P180

BIBLE OF

DAVID HERLONG AND MARY VARNADOE

BIRTHS

Martha Abigail Herlong was born		February	21, 1815
John Houston Herlong	"	September	16, 1816
James David Herlong	"	April	13, 1818
Rachel Elizabeth Herlong	"	April	1819
Mary Amandy Herlong	"	February	5, 1821
Aline Leanory Herlong	"	December	29, 1822
Leuezar Helen (?) Herlong	"	May	8, 1824
Bethany Jane Herlong	"	January	11, 1826

MARRIAGES

David Herlong & Mary Varnadoe were married 14 April 1814

Temple States Travilion & Martha Abigail Herlong were m 19 Dec 1833

Tyree Lilly & Mary Amandy Herlong were married 17 January 1839

Charles Tucker & Adaline Lenoir Herlong were married 2 February 1840

John P. Baget & Lewezar Herlong were married 10 May 1840

John H. Herlong & Ellender Lyon were married 3 Sept 1840

William C. Goodno & Bethana Jane Herlong were married 11 Jan. 1841

George W. Herlong & Emeline Thames were married 18 Aug ---- torn

These loose pages from the original Bible were folded in the Bible of George W. Herlong.

Copied Sept. 19, 1967 by Doris Varnado Green, Natchez, Miss.

Bible in possession of Mrs. Charles Irvin Allen, Hazlehurst, Miss.

FAMILY RECORD.

BIRTHS.	BIRTHS.
Martha Abigail Herlong was born February the 21 1815	Mary Amanda Herlong was born February the 5 ~~[illegible]~~ 1821
John Huston Herlong was born September the 16 1816	Adline Leanor Herlong was December the 29 - 1822
James Daniel Herlong was born April the 13 - 1818	Lewezar Aden Herlong was born May the 18 - 9 - 1824
Rachel Elizabeth [illegible]ong was April the [illegible] 1813	Bethana Jane Herlong was born the 11 January 1826

FAMLY RECORD.

MARRIAGES.	MARRIAGES.
David Herlong & Mary Varndee were Married April the 14 = 1814	Charles Tucker and Adaline Lenore Herlong was married February the 2 - 1840
Temple States Trevelion and Marth Abigail Herlong, were Married the 17 of December 1833	John P Baget and Leweza A Herlong was Mared may the 10 - 1840
Tyree Lilly and Mary And Amandy Herlong were Married the 17 of January 1839	John H Herlong and Ellender Lyon was mared September the 3 - 1840
	William C Goodno and Bethana Jane Herlong was mar January the 11 - 1844

ATTEST A TRUE COPY
This 10th day of July 1987
STELLA JENNINGS, Chancery Clerk
By Playa Kelly D. C.

In the Matter of the Final Account of George Hurlong Administrator of the Estate of David Hurlong Deceased

To the Honorable Thomas Y Berry Chancellor of the 10th district of the State of Mississippi holding Chancery Court in and for the County of Claiborne

The undersigned administrator of the Estate of David Hurlong would respectfully report that the said decedent died in the year 1864, during the late Civil War between the States, and he would respectfully report that no Estate of said decedent has ever come into his hands. He would further report that during the life time of said decedent the said David Hurlong became the guardian of William P. McGrew and Eliza E. McGrew, now Eliza E. Paine then infant Children of Flood McGrew and Sarah Francis McGrew both deceased that in the year 1875 ~~the~~ Tyre Lilly and Joseph D Phillips Sureties on the guardians bond of said decedent ~~[illegible]~~ were sued in the Circuit Court of Claiborne County. Your petitioner would beg respectfully to State that he took out the

said letters of administration for the purpose of becoming a party to said suit, and protecting the said sureties, your petitioner would further state that said suit has been compromised and settled and there is no longer any necessity for further administration. This petitioner would therefore in consideration of the fact that said suit has been settled, and that no Estate of said decedent has ever come into his hands, would respectfully ask that this report be received in the nature of a final account, and that he be finally discharged from account-ability in said Estate.

He would further state that Martha Lilly Adeline Lucker and Charles Lucker her husband, Louisa Bisset and John P Bisset her husband, Catherine Phillips and Joseph D. Phillips her husband, Eliza E. Price and Robert Price her husband, Frances M. Lee and Lizzie McGrew minors under the age of twenty one years, having no guardian (their father Clark McGrew a resident of Jefferson County) of Claiborne County, and Lydia Taylor and Robert Taylor her husband of Copiah County and Clark McGrew and Ella McGrew a minor and infant having no legal guardian

daughter of Clark McGrew of Jefferson County are the heirs at Law of the said David Herlong deceased. Your petitioner therefore pray that the process of this Court issue to the respective Counties the residence of said heirs, citing and summoning them to appear herein at the next term of this Honorable Court to be holden at the town of Port Gibson on the Second Monday of July A.D. 1878, and show why ~~if any the the said~~ this report ~~should~~ in the nature of a final account should not be allowed and said administrator discharged and as in duty bound &c

Thrasher & Lewis
Sols for Admr

G W Herlong

State of Mississippi
Claiborne County } Personally appeared before the undersigned Clerk of the Chancery Court in and for the County of Claiborne and State of Mississippi George Herlong the said administrator who being duly sworn on his oath says that the foregoing report in the nature of a final account is true and correct

Sworn to and subscribed before me this 28th Feb 1878
A K Jones
Clerk

G W Herlong

ATTEST A TRUE COPY —
This 10th day of July 1987
STELLA JENNINGS, Chancery Clerk
By Sheria Kelly D. C.

State of Mississippi Personally appeared before the
Claiborne County Undersigned clerk of the Chanc
Court in & for said County C.H. Philips admr of
Mary Herlong deceased who on oath say
that the foregoing account of his acts as such
administrator are correct & true.
Affiant further shows that he has made
327 every effort to collect the notes herewith re-
327 turned as worthless, aggregating $993.27, but
without success & he believes that they
cannot be collected by process of law & he
believes them to be worthless except as hereinafter st.
Affiant further shows that the heirs of said
decedent are as follows & their places of
residence as follows 1st G.W. Herlong a son who
resides in Copiah Co Miss. 2nd Louisa Baggett a
daughter Claiborne Co Miss. 3rd Betsy Miller a
daughter who resides in Owen Co Indiana
but whose Post office is Spencer unknown. 4th The
descendants of her daughter Martha Abigail who fi
married Trevillian & then Lilly & who is now
dead. By Trevillian she had one child T.C. Trevillian
who is also dead & whose heirs are Ella Dungan,
John Trevillian, Charles Trevillian & States Trevillian of
Jefferson Co Miss & Jessie McCeae & Mattie Griffing of
Claiborne Co Miss. By Lilly she had Tabitha Davi
Claiborne Co Miss. & Malinda Ross who is dead & wh
children are Samantha Ross, George Ross & Det Ross
who reside in Franklin Pa La & whose Post office is
Winsboro La. 5th The descendants of Sarah Ann
who married Megrew & is now dead & whose
children & heirs are Frank Megrew & Lizzie Price
of Claiborne County Miss. and John Megrew & over

#92

Ella Taylor & Texana Taylor of Jefferson Co Miss. 6th The Descendants of John H. Herlong who is dead & whose heirs are Peter Herlong, John Herlong & Wm Herlong of Franklin Pa La whose Post Office is Winsboro La. Also the children of said Jno H Herlong's daughter Sarah Ellen (now dead) who married Tucker to wit: Delia Tucker, Emma Tucker & Fannie Tucker also of Franklin Pa La whose Post Office is Winsboro La. 7th The Descendant of her daughter Frances who married Megrew is now dead. Her sole heir is Eliza Jones of Claiborne Co Miss. 8th The descendants of her daughter Catherine who married Philips & who is now dead. Her heirs are her children to wit this Affiant, & Louisa Van of Claiborne Co Miss. Amanda Van of Tensas Pa La whose Post office is St Joseph La & Mary Robinson of Franklin Pa La whose Post office is Winsboro La. Affiant believes that all of said heirs are over the age of 21 years.

Affiant further shows that one of the notes herewith returned as uncollectable by legal process is a note of G.W. Herlong one of the heirs, who has often said that he would settle the same out of his interest in the estate & affiant asks the Court for instructions in regard to same.

Sworn to & subscribed this

15th May 1891 } C. H. Phillips Admr

A. E. Jones, Clerk.

Ex

Vouch

"

"

Exhibit

"

"

"

"

"

"

"

"

SCHEDULE I.—Free Inhabitants in The Western District **in the** ~~County~~ Parish **of** Madison **State of** Louisiana **enumerated by me, on the** 5th **day of** August **1850.** Jas. A. Fugh **Ass't Marshal.**

Dwelling-houses numbered in the order of visitation.	Families numbered in the order of visitation.	The Name of every Person whose usual place of abode on the first day of June, 1850, was in this family.	Age.	Sex.	Color, White, black, or mulatto.	Profession, Occupation, or Trade of each Male Person over 15 years of age.	Value of Real Estate owned.	Place of Birth. Naming the State, Territory, or Country.	Married within the year.	Attended School within the year.	Persons over 20 y'rs of age who cannot read & write.	Whether deaf and dumb, blind, insane, idiotic, pauper, or convict.
1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13
		Martha Hines	26	F				La				
		Robert "	7	M				"				
211	211	H. C. Weaver	32	M		Planting		Ala ✓				
212	212	Cemantha Ross	35	F				Miss ✓			1	
		William "	12	M				" ✓				
		John "	8	M				La				
		Willis "	4	M				"				
213	213	John Tam	42	M			300	S.C. ✓				
		Caroline "	35	F				Penn ✓			1	
		Elizabeth J "	18	F				Miss ✓				
		Emilla J "	14	F				" ✓				
		Martha J "	13	F				" ✓				
		Minerva M "	3	F				La				
		Francis R "	1	F				"				
214	214	Richard Featherston	49	M		Planting	20750	Va		1		
		Phoebe "	31	F				La		1		
		William H "	25	M				Va				
		Thos. J "	18	M				Penn				
		Robert H "	6	M				La				
		Saml. Elington "	20	M		None		Va				
		Mary W Clark	9	F				La				
		Robert A "	6	M				"				
		Margaret S "	4	F				"				
215	215	Miles Lilly	46	M		Planting	965	Penn				
		Martha "	34	F				La				
		Thos. J "	19	M		Labourer		Miss				
		Sarah A "	14	F				La				
		Elizabeth J "	12	F				"				
		David M "	3	M				"				
		Melinda "	1	F				"				
		Thos. C Fraidion	15	M		Labourer		Miss ✓				
		Francis M "	13	M				" ✓				
		Mary E "	11	F				La				
216	216	H. N. Head	36	M		Planting	365	S.C. ✓				
		Celinda A "	11	F				Ala ✓				
		Elizabeth "	27	F				S.C. ✓				
		Mary E "	8	F				Ala ✓				
		Geo. W "	4	M				La				
		A. E. "	2	F				"				

The Petition of JOHANNA HERLIN for Land and Bounty

Read the Petition of JOHANNA HARLIN humbly setting forth -- that the Pet^{r} with two children, shipt herself at Rotterdam by the Ship, Cunliffe, Capt. Joseph Cleater with intent to come to this Province being enamered by the benefits she heard this Province granted to foreign Protestants, and was on the 8° Jun discharged as to her freight by Mes^{rs} Austin & Laurence and desirous to go up with the rest of her Country People to live in this Province. She has two children, viz, Nicholas aged 13 years and Eva Catharina, 11 years and never had any land in this Province and humbly prays your Excellancy and their Honors and the Company Genl to pay out to the Pet^{r}, 150 acres of land free of charge and that she may have His Majesty's Bounty of provision and is duty bound the _____ ever _____. Charles Town the 4th day of November 1752, Johanna Herlin, the Pet^{r} being considered and the Pet^{r} appearing and swearing to the truth of her (said) family right. The prayer thereof was granted, and the Rep. ordered to prepare a warrent and the Survey Genl to pay and the 200 acres prayed for and that the Commissary Genl pay the bounty.

The Petition of ABRAM DUPUIS for Land and Bounty

Read the Petition of ABRAM DUPUIS, Junr, a foreign Protestant, humbly setting forth; that the Petitioner, on hearing of the encouragement given to Foreign Protestants, was desirous, with his family, to come hither with other of his relations and ship himself on board the Cunliffe Capt. Joseph Cleater at Rotterdam bound for this Province; and has payed his freight to Messsers Austin & Laurence and is desirous of settling on land between Savannah & Santee. That he has a wife and one child, viz, Hester, at 4 years old and never had any land in this Province, therefore, he humbly prays His Excellancy and their Honor's to order the Survey General to pay out 150 acres of land between Savannah and Santee Rivers free of charge and that he may have His Gracious Majesty's Bounty owed the Petitioner as duly bound shall ever pray. Charles Town the 19th day of Oct 1752, Abram Dupuis, Junr. The said Petition being considered and the Petitioner appearing and swearing allegence to His Majesty and to the truth of his land Petition. The prayer therefore was granted and the Dept Gen'l ordered to prepare a warrent and the Survey Gen'l to pay out the land prayed for, that grant may pass for the _____ and that the Commissary Gen'l pay the bounty.

The Petition of ABRAHAM DUPUIS For Land and Bounty

Read the Petition of ABRAHAM DUPUIS, a foreign Protestant, humbly setting forth. That the Petitioner, being encouraged to come into this Province with the rest of his relations, shipt himself on board the Cunliffe, Capt. Joseph Cleater at Rotterdam and having payed his portage to Messsers Austin & Laurence, he is now desirous of settling on land between Savannah & Santee Rivers and humbly prays His Excellancy and their Honor's to order the Survey General to pay out 50 acres of land to the Petitioner as aforesaid, and that he may have His Gracious Majesty's Bounty, and the Petition as is duly bound _____ ever pray.

Charles Town the 19th day of Oct 1752, Abraham Dupuis, the said Petition being considered and the Petitioner appearing and swearing allegence to His Majesty and to the truth of his petition. The prayer was granted, and the Dept Gen'l ordered to prepare a warrent and the Survey Gen'l to pay out the 50 acres prayed for, and that the Commissary Gen'l pay the bounty.

Plat for Jacob Harlan
200 A Berkley
May 18, 1758
SC Archives Colonial Plats
Vol. 6, P. 377

Memorial to Jacob Harlan
200 A Berkley
Aug. 20, 1762

The Petition of JACOB HARLAN for Land Bounty

Read the Petition of JACOB HARLAN, a Foreign Protestant, humbly setting forth that the Pet^{r} shipt himself on the Cunliffe, Capt. Joseph Cleater at Rotterdam bound to this place on the encouragement given to foreign Protestants. He has payed his freight for himself and his family, and is desirous of settling on land between Savannah and Santee Rivers, that he has a wife and two children, vis, Catharina at 7 years and Magdalin at 4 years old and never had any land granted to him and therefore humbly prays his Excellancy and their Honors to order the Survey Genl to pay one to the Pet^{r}, 200 acres of land between Savannah and Saludy Rivers and that he may have his Most Gracious Majesty's Bounty and the Pet^{n} as is duty bound that can pay. ChasTown the 19th Oct 1752, Jacob Harlan, the Pet^{r} being considered and the Pet^{r} appearing and swearing alleagince to His Majisty and to the Truth of his Petition, the prayer there of was granted and the Dep^{t} Genl ordered to prepare a warrent and the Survey Genl to pay out the Pet of 200 acres of land prayed for, and that the Commissary Genl pay the whole bounty of two the a half bounty for one.

Henry Conrad Herlong

Magdaline Minick Herlong

The Petition of JOHANNA HERLIN for Land and Bounty

Read the Petition of JOHANNA HARLIN humbly setting forth -- that the Pet^{r} with two children, shipt herself at Rotterdam by the Ship, Cunliffe, Capt. Joseph Cleater with intent to come to this Province being enamered by the benefits she heard this Province granted to foreign Protestants, and was on the 8° Jun discharged as to her freight by Mes^{rs} Austin & Laurence and desirous to go up with the rest of her Country People to live in this Province. She has two children, viz, Nicholas aged 13 years and Eva Catharina, 11 years and never had any land in this Province and humbly prays your Excellancy and their Honors and the Company Genl to pay out to the Pet^{r}, 150 acres of land free of charge and that she may have His Majesty's Bounty of provision and is duty bound the _____ ever _____. Charles Town the 4th day of November 1752, Johanna Herlin, the Pet^{r} being considered and the Pet^{r} appearing and swearing to the truth of her (said) family right. The prayer thereof was granted, and the Rep. ordered to prepare a warrent and the Survey Genl to pay and the 200 acres prayed for and that the Commissary Genl pay the bounty.

Family Group Sheet

Husband: David Herlong

Born: April 01, 1789 in: Orangeburg, SC
Married: April 14, 1814 in: Marion, MS
Died: December 16, 1864 in: Claiborne, MS
Father: Nicholas Herlong
Mother: Unknown

Wife: Mary Varnado

Born: March 01, 1794 in: Orangeburg, SC
Died: June 27, 1886 in: Claiborne, MS
Father: Samuel Varnado
Mother: Sarah Newsome

CHILDREN

1 F
Name: Martha Abigail Herlong
Born: February 21, 1815 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: December 19, 1833 in: Claiborne, MS
Died: Bef. 1891
Spouses: Temple States Trevillian, Miles Lilly

2 M
Name: John Huston Herlong
Born: September 16, 1816 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: September 05, 1840 in: Claiborne, MS
Died: 1881 in: Winnsboro, Franklin Par., LA
Spouse: Ellender Lyons

3 M
Name: James David Herlong
Born: April 13, 1818 in: Claiborne, MS

4 F
Name: Rachel Elizabeth Herlong
Born: April 1819 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: October 17, 1842 in: Claiborne, MS
Spouse: William Miller

5 F
Name: Mary Amanda Herlong
Born: February 05, 1821 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: January 17, 1839
Died: 1871 in: Claiborne, MS
Spouse: Tyree Lilly

6 F
Name: Adeline Leonora Herlong
Born: December 29, 1822 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: February 02, 1840 in: Claiborne, MS
Died: September 05, 1878 in: Claiborne, MS
Spouse: Charles Tucker

7 F
Name: Louise Helen Herlong
Born: May 18, 1824 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: May 10, 1840 in: Claiborne, MS
Died: Aft. 1891
Spouse: John P. Bagget

8 F
Name: Bethany Jane Herlong
Born: January 11, 1826 in: Claiborne, MS
Married: January 11, 1844 in: Claiborne, MS
Spouse: William C. Goodno

Prepared By:
Melanie A. Nolan Phone(s): 281-358-8711
1718 Pinnacle Drive
Kingwood, TX 77339

Family Group Sheet

9	Name: Catherine M. Herlong	
	Born: Abt. 1830	in: Claiborne, MS
F	Married: May 06, 1850	in: Claiborne, MS
	Died: May 1880	in: Claiborne, MS
	Spouse: Joseph D. Phillips	
10	Name: Francis S. R. Herlong	
	Born: Abt. 1832	in: Claiborne Co., MS
F	Married: December 11, 1848	in: Claiborne Co., MS
	Died: 1855	in: MS
	Spouse: John Flood McGrew	
11	Name: Sarah Ann M. Herlong	
	Born: Abt. 1834	in: Claiborne, MS
F	Married: November 28, 1850	in: Claiborne, MS
	Died: August 02, 1867	in: Franklin Par., LA
	Spouse: Clark(e) McGrew	
12	Name: George Washington Herlong	
	Born: April 08, 1838	in: Claiborne, MS
M	Married: August 18, 1858	in: Claiborne, MS
	Died: Aft. 1891	
	Spouse: Emily Loveday Thames	

Pedigree Chart

Chart no. 1

1 **Nicholas HERLONG**
B: Abt 1761
P: Orangeburg,SC
M: Bef 1784
P: Orangeburg,SC
D: Bef 1820
P:

UNKNOWN
(Spouse of no. 1)

2 **Jacob HERLAN**
B: 15 Feb 1716/1717
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany
M: 1 Dec 1744
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany
D: Aft 1784
P: Orangeburg,SC

3 **Marie Susanne DUPUIS**
B: 29 Mar 1723
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany
D:
P:

4 **Isaac HERLAN**
B: 6 Nov 1678
P: Billigheim,Baden,Germany
M: 2 Jan 1704/1705
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany
D: 25 Feb 1770
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

5 **Marie Jeanne LE LONG**
B: 1679
P:
D: 16 Sep 1717
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

6 **Abraham DUPUIS**
B: 19 Mar 1688/1689
P: Probably Gex,France
M: 9 Oct 1714
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany
D: 10 Mar 1759
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

7 **Susanne GORENFLO**
B: 1686
P:
D: 17 Jun 1749
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

8 **Pierre HERLAN**
B: Abt 1640
P: Flanders
M:
P:
D: Abt 1690
P: Morlheim,Pfalz,Germany

9 **Marie DELATE**
B:
P: Houplines,France
D: 6 Jan 1719/1720
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

10
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12 **Robert DUPUIS**
B:
P:
M:
P:
D: 1730
P: Yverdon,Vaud,Switzerland

13 **Madeleine PRUDHOMME**
B:
P:
D:
P:

14 **Jacques GORENFLO**
B: Abt 1646
P:
M: 15 Mar 1670/1671
P: Amiens,Picardie,France
D: 8 Sep 1710
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

15 **Jeanne CAILLOUX**
B:
P:
D: 16 Sep 1709
P: Friedrichstal,Baden,Germany

16
B:
M:
D:

17
B:
D:

18
B:
M:
D:

19
B:
D:

20
B:
M:
D:

21
B:
D:

22
B:
M:
D:

23
B:
D:

24
B:
M:
D:

25
B:
D:

26
B:
M:
D:

27
B:
D:

28 **Jean DE GORENFLOS**
B: Abt 1610
M:
D: Bef 1671

29 **Jeanne PREVERT\PROVOST**
B:
D:

30 **Henri CAILLOUX**
B:
M:
D:

31 **Gabrielle CHAUSSON**
B:
D:

Prepared by
Melanie McNatt Nolan
1718 Pinnacle Drive
Kingwood TX 77339
USA

Telephone
281/358-8711

Date prepared
27 Sep 2000

Pedigree Chart

Alphabetical Index

Name	Born /Chr	Died /Bur	Found on Chart	Position
CAILLOUX, Henri			1	30
CAILLOUX, Jeanne		16 Sep 1709	1	15
CHAUSSON, Gabrielle			1	31
DE GORENFLOS, Jean	Abt 1610	Bef 1671	1	28
DELATE, Marie		6 Jan 1719/1720	1	9
DUPUIS, Abraham	19 Mar 1688/1689	10 Mar 1759	1	6
DUPUIS, Marie Susanne	29 Mar 1723		1	3
DUPUIS, Robert		1730	1	12
GORENFLO, Jacques	Abt 1646	8 Sep 1710	1	14
GORENFLO, Susanne	1686	17 Jun 1749	1	7
HERLAN, Isaac	6 Nov 1678	25 Feb 1770	1	4
HERLAN, Jacob	15 Feb 1716/1717	Aft 1784	1	2
HERLAN, Pierre	Abt 1640	Abt 1690	1	8
HERLONG, Nicholas	Abt 1761	Bef 1820	1	1
LE LONG, Marie Jeanne	1679	16 Sep 1717	1	5
PREVERT\PROVOST, Jeanne			1	29
PRUDHOMME, Madeleine			1	13
UNKNOWN,			1	Spouse

Mississippi Claiborne County
October 25th 183

Dear Daughter I take this opportunity
to drop you a few lines to inform you the
Our families are well at present but
Sarah Ann McGrew Baby is very sic
it has not been clear of the fever six
24 days & there is not much likely h
of it ever recovering there has severa
of the Negroes been sick. Millers fam
have all been sick but are better a
present. It has been very sickely here
among our neighbors. Cuff Wells
Buries one of his Children today at Jac
Wells. His only Daughter. The yellow
fever is at Rodney but is not in P
yet. Your Children has been well and
well at present and are tolerable wel
satisfied. There is no Court here
but is thought there will be Court h
in November or when the yellow feve
is gone. George has got back safe he
came home in 2 days. I hope you wi
answer this letter as soon as it com
to hand and let me know how you
are getting along and how the

Well John Baggett that Elisebeth Johnson has been very sick also all of the children but they are all better & have no more news of importance to write & will now bring my letter to a close Remaining Your affectionate Mother

Mary A. Herbong

P.S. Your Father started John Herbong the money to save that piece of land & would like to know if he received it

H. C. H.

1860

Port Gibson Miss March the 9th

Dear Daughter

I imbrace this opertunity of Writen to you to let you know that We are all Well and hope that theis fiew liens may find you all Well the Neigherhood are all Well in coman theare are no sickeness as I know of We had a very hard Storn last night it did no harme except blow down trees as far as We have heard I do Want you to Wake up if you are a Sleep and Wake the rest of them up and Write to me I have not had a letter from over there for some time I think if this Storme had bin over ther it Would have Waked you up as to the McGrew estate it is no Nearer to Settled than it Was When you Ware hear though thay have Cited of them all to appear the fourth mondy in this month to know Why thear cannot be a division or Sale We do not know What theay Will do With abbert but We have an idy that they indend to Continue the law Suite Clark has given it up to youre father by power eterny Caroline and Woods are maried and Caroline has gone home and also dack woods is maried to Joys Simon and old bill Cotter is on the McGrew place tell Mearthy I Want to See her and tell her to Write to if She can Write eny better than She cold When She Went over tell William and Eliza that I Want

to see ~~her~~ them tell Mr Boil that I think he Might came and see us and I hope he will do so when he came I Want to see you all I Want you to Write to me We all Send our respects to you all and all the Rest of the Relations Nothing more at present only I remain your affectionate Mother

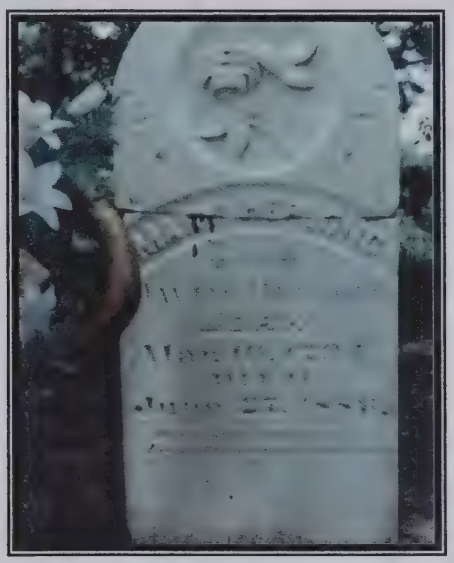
Mary Hearlong

Post ~~to~~ S

P.S. Mary E Miller I send my love to you all and Mea sends her love to you all tell Mary and may bagger to Write to me

HERLONG CEMETERY
In District 5 on the Brandywine-Pattison-Clarke Creek Road, Claiborne County, Mississippi

David Herlong
Born April 4, 1789
Died Dec. 16 1861
An humble Christian



Mary Herlong
Wife of David Herlong
Born Mar. 10, 1794
Died June 27, 1886

APPENDIX

Notes for ISAAC FREDERICK DUPUIS:
Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records: 1755, born 16 March, baptised 18 March, Isaac Frederic; parents Isaac Dupuit, B. Ref., and Sophia Raber, Lutheran; godparents Ernest Frederic Mainz and his wife Catharina Raber.

iv. JOHANN LEONARD DUPUIS, b. December 30, 1757, Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany.

Notes for JOHANN LEONARD DUPUIS:
Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records: 1757, born 30 Dec, baptised 1 Jan, parents Isaac Dupuit and Sophia Raber, godparents Leonhard Kufer and his wife Elisabetha Heitzin, Matthaus Zimmermann and his wife Catharina Barabara, all Lutheran.

v. FREDERICK LEOPOLD DUPUIS, b. July 04, 1760

Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records

vi. ERNST FREDERICK DUPUIS, b. December 12, 1761.

Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records

vii. JOHANN ERNST DUPUIS, b. February 05, 1764.

Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records

5. MARIE SUSANNE[3] DUPUIS *(ABRAHAM[2], ROBERT[1])* was born March 29, 1723 in Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany. She married JACOB HERLAN December 01, 1744 in Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany, son of ISAAC HERLAN and MARIE LE LONG. He was born February 15, 1716/17 in Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany, and died Aft. 1784 in Orangeburg, SC.

FOR MORE INFORMATION SEE JACOB HERLAN SECTION

iii. JOHN JACOB DUPUIS, b. October 23, 1757, Orangeburg, SC.

Notes for JOHN JACOB DUPUIS:
Birth/ Relationship: Giessendanner Record, Salley's History of Orangeburg County, SC.

4. ISAAC[3] DUPUIS *(ABRAHAM[2], ROBERT[1])* was born March 17, 1719/20 in Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany, and died February 05, 1764 in Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany. He married SOPHIE RABER May 11, 1749 in Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany, daughter of JEAN RABER and CHARLOTTE CURNEX. She was born October 12, 1732, and died Aft. August 1766.

Notes for ISAAC DUPUIS:
Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal Church records: Isaac Dupuis son of Abraham Dupuis and Susanne Gorenflo born the 17th March 1720, was baptised the 24th; presented for baptism by Isaac Herlan and Marie Bourquain.

Death: Friedrichstal Church records: Isaac Dupuits died the 5th February 1764, buried 6 February; born 17 March 1720.

Marriage: Friedrichstal Church records: On the 11th May 1749, after 3 announcements in the church, was blessed and confirmed the marriage of Isaac Dupuit, son of Abraham Dupuit and the deceased Susanne Gorenflo, Reformed, and Catharine Sophie Raber, daughter of Nicholas Raber, Bourgeois and baker and innkeeper of the Lion here, and Charlotte Curnex. The boy is Reformist and the girl is Lutheran.

Children of ISAAC DUPUIS and SOPHIE RABER are:

i. SOPHIE MARGARETHE[4] DUPUIS, b. October 18, 1751, Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany.

Notes for SOPHIE MARGARETHE DUPUIS:
Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records: 1751, born October 18, baptised October 24, Sophie Margareth; parents Isaac Dupuit B. Ref. and Sophie Raber, Luth.; godparents Leopold Herlan, Margareth Gamer, Johann Philipp Dell and Eva Sophia Widnerling of Carlsruh.

ii. CHARLOTTE CATHERINE DUPUIS, b. October 16, 1753, Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany.

Notes for CHARLOTTE CATHERINE DUPUIS:
Birth/Relationship: Friedrichstal church records: 1753, born November 16, baptised November 18, Charlotte Catherine; parents Isaac Dupuit and Sophia Raber, Lutheran; godparents Matthew Zimmerman (can't read).

iii. ISAAC FREDERICK DUPUIS, b. March 16, 1755, Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany.

Family Group Sheet

Husband: Louis Herlong

Born: February 22, 1797 in: Orangeburg, SC
Married: July 03, 1842
Died: May 31, 1872 in: Old Orangeburg County, SC, now Calhoun County
Father: Nicholas Herlong
Mother: Unknown
Other Spouses: Rhoda Boddie

Wife: Elizabeth McGee

Born: February 22, 1822 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: September 14, 1900 in: Old Orangeburg County, SC, now Calhoun County
Father: William McGee
Mother: Jane Padgett

CHILDREN

1 F
Name: Jane Herlong
Born: Abt. 1843
Spouse: Peter A. Rogers

2 F
Name: Martha Caroline Herlong
Born: February 03, 1845 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: October 23, 1913 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: William Raeford Bozard

3 F
Name: Mary Ann Herlong
Born: January 20, 1848 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Married: Abt. 1870
Died: August 15, 1903 in: Calhoun County, SC
Spouse: William Bozard

4 F
Name: Catherine M. Herlong
Born: October 22, 1850 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Married: Abt. 1872
Died: January 16, 1920 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: John Robert Bozard

5 M
Name: Daniel Nickolas Herlong
Born: January 09, 1852 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: June 21, 1933 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: Caroline Eugenia Hildebrand

6 M
Name: William Capers Herlong
Born: December 15, 1854 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: March 26, 1930 in: Calhoun County, SC

7 M
Name: John R. Herlong
Born: May 22, 1856 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: May 03, 1924 in: Calhoun County, SC

8 F
Name: Ella Zuma Herlong
Born: September 01, 1859 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: June 12, 1934 in: Limestone Community, Calhoun, SC
Spouse: Webster M. Wolfe

Prepared By:
Melanie A. Nolan
1718 Pinnacle Drive
Kingwood, TX 77339
Phone(s): 281-358-8711

Family Group Sheet

Husband: Louis Herlong

Born: February 22, 1797 in: Orangeburg, SC
Married: July 03, 1842
Died: May 31, 1872 in: Old Orangeburg County, SC, now Calhoun County
Father: Nicholas Herlong
Mother: Unknown
Other Spouses: Rhoda Boddie

Wife: Elizabeth McGee

Born: February 22, 1822 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: September 14, 1900 in: Old Orangeburg County, SC, now Calhoun County
Father: William McGee
Mother: Jane Padgett

CHILDREN

1 F
Name: Jane Herlong
Born: Abt. 1843
Spouse: Peter A. Rogers

2 F
Name: Martha Caroline Herlong
Born: February 03, 1845 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: October 23, 1913 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: William Raeford Bozard

3 F
Name: Mary Ann Herlong
Born: January 20, 1848 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Married: Abt. 1870
Died: August 15, 1903 in: Calhoun County, SC
Spouse: William Bozard

4 F
Name: Catherine M. Herlong
Born: October 22, 1850 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Married: Abt. 1872
Died: January 16, 1920 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: John Robert Bozard

5 M
Name: Daniel Nickolas Herlong
Born: January 09, 1852 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: June 21, 1933 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: Caroline Eugenia Hildebrand

6 M
Name: William Capers Herlong
Born: December 15, 1854 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: March 26, 1930 in: Calhoun County, SC

7 M
Name: John R. Herlong
Born: May 22, 1856 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: May 03, 1924 in: Calhoun County, SC

8 F
Name: Ella Zuma Herlong
Born: September 01, 1859 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: June 12, 1934 in: Limestone Community, Calhoun, SC
Spouse: Webster M. Wolfe

Prepared By:
Melanie A. Nolan Phone(s): 281-358-8711
1718 Pinnacle Drive
Kingwood, TX 77339

Family Group Sheet

Husband: Louis Herlong

Born: February 22, 1797 in: Orangeburg, SC
Married: July 03, 1842
Died: May 31, 1872 in: Old Orangeburg County, SC, now Calhoun County
Father: Nicholas Herlong
Mother: Unknown
Other Spouses: Rhoda Boddie

Wife: Elizabeth McGee

Born: February 22, 1822 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: September 14, 1900 in: Old Orangeburg County, SC, now Calhoun County
Father: William McGee
Mother: Jane Padgett

CHILDREN

1 F
Name: Jane Herlong
Born: Abt. 1843
Spouse: Peter A. Rogers

2 F
Name: Martha Caroline Herlong
Born: February 03, 1845 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: October 23, 1913 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: William Raeford Bozard

3 F
Name: Mary Ann Herlong
Born: January 20, 1848 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Married: Abt. 1870
Died: August 15, 1903 in: Calhoun County, SC
Spouse: William Bozard

4 F
Name: Catherine M. Herlong
Born: October 22, 1850 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Married: Abt. 1872
Died: January 16, 1920 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: John Robert Bozard

5 M
Name: Daniel Nickolas Herlong
Born: January 09, 1852 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: June 21, 1933 in: Orangeburg County, SC
Spouse: Caroline Eugenia Hildebrand

6 M
Name: William Capers Herlong
Born: December 15, 1854 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: March 26, 1930 in: Calhoun County, SC

7 M
Name: John R. Herlong
Born: May 22, 1856 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: May 03, 1924 in: Calhoun County, SC

8 F
Name: Ella Zuma Herlong
Born: September 01, 1859 in: Edgefield Dist., SC
Died: June 12, 1934 in: Limestone Community, Calhoun, SC
Spouse: Webster M. Wolfe

Prepared By:
Melanie A. Nolan Phone(s): 281-358-8711
1718 Pinnacle Drive
Kingwood, TX 77339

Family Group Sheet

Husband: Abraham Dupuis

Born: October 27, 1717 in: Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany
Married: November 15, 1746 in: Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany
Father: Abraham Dupuis
Mother: Susanne Gorenflo

Wife: Susanne Herlan

Born: February 23, 1720/21 in: Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany
Died: November 27, 1757 in: Orangeburg, SC
Father: Isaac Herlan
Mother: Marie Bourquain

	CHILDREN	
1 F	Name: Esther Dupuis Born: November 04, 1747	in: Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany
2 F	Name: Elizabeth Dupuis Born: February 20, 1749/50 Died: Bef. 1752	in: Friedrichstal, Baden, Germany
3 M	Name: John Jacob Dupuis Born: October 23, 1757	in: Orangeburg, SC

Prepared By:
Melanie A. Nolan
1718 Pinnacle Drive
Kingwood, TX 77339

Phone(s): 281-358-8711

D6-64

HERLONG - VARNADO

72
155 MARY-3 VARNADO; Samuel-2; Leonard-1
b 10 March 1794 Orangeburg Dist S.C., d 27 June 1886 Claiborne Co. Miss
m-14 April 1814 Marion Co. Miss Bk IA p-46
148 DAVID HERLONG
b 4 April 1789 S.C., d 16 Dec. 1864 Claiborne Co. Miss

26 Nov 1810 passport issued for David Herlong from Orangeburgh Dist. S.C.

This couple are said to have had 13 children ~~2~~ 3 boys & ~~11~~ 10 girls:

6406/15458	1551	MARTHA ABIGAIL HERLONG	b 2-21-1815	m- TEMPLE STATES TREVILION
1875/76	1552	JOHN HOUSTON HERLONG	9-16 1916	m- Ellender (Ellen) Lyon
15459	1553	JAMES DAVID HERLONG	4-13-1818	
60	1554	RACHEL ELIZABETH	4- -1819	
15461/62	1555	MARY AMANDY HERLONG	2- 5-1821	m-TYREE LILLY
15463/4	1556	ALINE LEANORY HERLONG	12 29-1822	m-CHARLES TUCKER
15465/6	1557	LEUEZER HELEN HERLONG	5- 8-1824	m-JOHN P. BAGET
15467/8	1558	BETHANA JANE HERLONG	1 11-1826	m-WILLIAM C. GOODNO
15469/70	1559	FRANCES R. HERLONG	-1832	m-FLOOD J. McGREW
4576/77	155(10)	SARAH ANN HERLONG	-1836	m-CLARK McGREW
15471/72	155(11)	MARY HERLONG		m-THOMAS FRISBY (6-6-1837 Copiah A-489)
1854/55 ~~4567~~	155(12)	Catherine M.	1830	m. Joseph D. Phillips
15473/74	155(13)	GEORGE WASHINGTON HERLONG	4-8-1838	m-Emily Loveday Thames

Kay the 1850 Census for this Family is Claiborne Cty Page 605

JOHN HOUSTON HERLONG & ELLENDER LYONS

HERLONG - John Houston 1551; Peter David 1551-1; William H 1551-2; Emmie Dee 1551-4; Frances Ann 1551-5; Clara 1551-6; Sarah E 1551-7; Florence 1551-11; Ellen 1551-12; John H 1551-13; Zach 1551-14; Jasper 1551-15; Laura 1551-19; Vida Inda 1551-1(10) Lillie 1551-31; Lucius 1551-32; Olivia 1551-141; Mandy 1551-142; Marvin 1551-143; Peter 1551-144; J.W. 1551-145; Georgie L. 1551-146; Zach 1551-147; Pearl 1551-148; Rube 1551-129

1547/1568

BAGGETT - Amanda M. Turnage 1551-1;

BONNER, ...1551-43

BROWNELL, John H 1551-5;

COLE - Martha 1551-2

DAVIS - Wm. Hamilton 1551-1(10); Wm Hamilton Jr 1551-1(10)1; James Daniel 1551-1(10)2; John Houston 1551-1(10)3; Woodroe Wilson 1551-1(10)4; Lela Inez 1551-1(10)5; Viva Irene 1551-1(10)6; Fannie Meree 1551-1(10)7; Thos Jefferson 1551-1(10)8; Emmie Melva 1551-1(10)(10); Bobby Jean 1551-1(10)(11); Carolyn 1551-1(10)11; Jean 1551-1(10)12; Charlie 1551-1(10)22; Jimmie 1551-1(10)21; Lillie Marie 1551-1(10)23; Ruby Lee 1551-1(10)24; Clayton 1551-1(10)31; Johnnie Mae 1551-1(10)32; Fay Ann 1551-1(10)33; Debbie 1551-1(10)41; Glenda 1551-1(10)(11)1-; Lisa Kay 1551-1(10)(11)2-;

EVINS, Hardy 1551-12; Archie 1551-121; Emma 1551-122; Eva 1551-123; Horace 1551-124; Morris 1551-125; Frank 1551-126; Sadie 1551-127; Rosell 1551-128; Ica 1551-129; ?

FARINGTON, Eric 1551-141

FUSSELL, Neil 1551-146

GLASCOCK, Joe 1551-1(10)7; Eddie 1551-1(10)71; Alexie Joe 1551-1(10)72; Glen 1551-1(10)73;

GROMSTEAD, Bo 1551-1(10)(10); Randy 1551-1(10)(10)1-; Rudy 1551-1(10)(10)2; Dianne 1551-1(10)(10)3-;

GUTHRIE, ...1551-141

JACKSON, Poe 1551-41;

JOHNSON, Ruby 1551-1(10)1;

KINCAID Guy 1551-24;

MAINOR 1551-148

MILBY, Lottie 1551-15

McCASKILL, Keefer 1551-142;

McKEHAN, Corinne 1551-1(10)4

McKENZIE Jasper 1551-19

McMURRAY 1551-148

PHILLIPS, Felix 1551-1(10)5; Jackie 1551-1(10)51; Sammie 1551-1(10)52;

PRICE, Perry 1551-129;

REAMS, ...1551-122;

ROBERTS, Effie 1551-14;

STOKES, John W 1551-11;

STROUD, Bobbie Jean 1551-1(10)(11)

TAYLOR Ruby 1551-1(10)2; Cornelia 1551-1(10)3;

TARVER, Marion 1551-1(10)6; Sandra Kay 1551-1(10)61;

TUCKER, J.D. 1551-4; Drury (?) 1551-7; Fannie 1551-41; Stella 1551-42; Emma Dee 1551-43

WHITEHEAD, Rosa 1551-3

WILLIAMS, Charlie 1551-31

BIBLE OF

DAVID HERLONG & MARY VARNADOE

BIRTHS

6406 Martha Abigail Herlong was born February 21, 1815

1875 John Houston Herlong " September 16, 1816

15459 James David Herlong " April 13, 1818

15460 Rachel Elizabeth Herlong " April 1819

15461 Mary Amandy Herlong " February 5, 1821

15463 Aline Leanory Herlong " December 29, 1822

15465 Leuezar Helen? Herlong " May 8, 1824

15467 Bethany Jane Herlong " January 11, 1826

MARRIAGES

David Herlong & Mary Varnadoe were married 14 April 1814

Temple States Travilion & Martha Abigail Herlong were m. 19 Dec. 1833

Tyree Lilly & Mary Amandy Herlong were married 17 January 1839

Charles Tucker & Adaline Lenoir Herlong were married 2 February 1840

John P. Baget & Lewezar Herlong were married 10 May 1840

John H. Herlong & Ellender Lyon were married 3 Sept 1840

William C. Goodno & Bethana Jane Herlong were married 11 Jan. 1841

George W. Herlong & Emeline Thames were married 18 Aug ----torn

This loose page from the original Bible was folded in the Bible of George W. Herlong.

Copied Sept 19, 1967 by Doris Varnado Green, Natchez Miss. 39120

Bible in posession of Mrs. Charles Irvin Allen, Hazlehurst, Miss.

HERLONG CENSUS

1850 Claiborne Co. Miss HH 605 5th District p-142

148	HERLONG, DAVID	61	m	SC planter 700 acres
72	Mary (Varnado)	56	f	SC
	Jacob M	32	m	Miss
1473 4576	George	12	m	Miss
	Sarah A	14	f	Miss

1860 Claiborne Head McGraw - Frances + 3 Chn

1870 Claiborne Co. Miss HH 142 - Brandewyne Dist. 25 Aug. 1870 Geo. Wood

72	HERLONG, M(ary)	74	f	SC farmer
	G.E. Geo Wash	39	m	Miss
	E.L. Emily Loveday	29	f.	Miss Keeping house
	J.D. John Thomas	11	m	Miss at school
	G.A. Georgiann	9	f	La
	Weldon	5	m	Miss
	C.E. Catherine Eliz	2	f	Miss
	H.L. Henry Lamar	10/12		Miss

CLAIBORNE COUNTY, MISS. MARRIAGES - McGrew-Herlong & Allied families

Bk 3 p 284 Thomas Covington m- 7 July 1833 Matilda Herlong, John Johnson bondsman. Wm McClure J.P. preformed marriage

Bk 3 p-67 John Johnson & Acklin Herlong m- 19 April 1829 by Wm Mc Clure J.P., David Herlong, bondsman.

Attached: I do hereby certify that I have no objection to marriage contract between John Johnson and Acklin Herlong my daughter, Dated 16 April 1829, signed Jacob Herlong.

6406/15458 Bk 4 p-10 Martha A Herlong & Temple States Trevilion m- 17 Dec. 1833, by Wm. McClure, J.P., David Herlong (father) bondsman

1875/76 Bk 5 p-10 John H. Herlong & Eleaner Lyons m- 3 Sept 1840 by Richard Overby

15469/68 Bk 5 p-139 William C. Goodno to Bethany J. Herlong 11 Jan 1844 by J.C. Johnson

Bk 6 p-461 Jacob M. Herlong to Susan Jones 30 Dec. 1857

15469 Bk 6 p-138 Francis S.R. Herlong to J. F. McGrew 11 Dec. 1848, by J. C. Johnson, David Herlong gives consent.

4576/77 Bk 6 p-205 Sarah M. Herlong to C.(Lark) McGrew 28 Nov. 1850 by J.C. Johnson

HERLONG CEMETERY

148 David Herlong 4 April 1789 / 16 Dec. 1864

7 Mary Herlong wife of David Herlong 10 March 1791 / 27 June 1886

1562 Tyra Lilly died 18 Oct 1879? age 61 years

Edwin Atcheson 28 Feb 1854 / _____1858 (vault)

Mildred Atcheson 17 Aug 1852 / 21 Jan 1853 (vault)

Vincent Green Jones 11 Aug 1842 / 23 Aug 1872

Daniel A. Jones 20 Jan 1820 / 3 Sept 1883

Jane Sorrels wife of D.A. Jones 9 Jan. 1825 / 4 June 1897

Infant son of J.D. & Sarah Hudson 29 Aug 1872 / 2 Sept 1872

Jennie dau of J.D. & Sarah Hudson 9 Feb 1869 / 15 Nov 1871

George W., son of J.W. & M.E. Rollins 14 May 1887 / 5 Sept 1890

Blanch dau of J.W. & M.E. Rollins 3 April 1889 / 29 March 1891

1564 Charles 12 Nov 1815 / 20 Jan 1895

TUCKER:

1563 Adaline 29 Dec 1822 / 5 Sept 1878

Sarah J., dau of T & Parthana Lilly 23 April 1835 / 10 Nov 1855 1562 1580

Thomas Edward, son of C.H. & M.D. Phillips 21 July 1885 / 3 Sept 1886 1858 1859

Stephen Douglas son of G.H. & M.D. Phillips 14 June 1878 / 21 Aug 1896 1858 1859

Wiley B. Ebey 29 Oct 1902 / 7 Nov 1960

Walter Jones Ebey 21 May 1923 / 2 May 1965, 206 AAA AW BN CAC WW II

W. A. Jones 22 Oct 1844 / 19 Sept 1882 aged 27-10-27

Irene A. Jones wife of William A. Jones 22 Feb 1843 / 10 Feb 1928

Florence Estelle, dau of William A & Irene A. Jones 11 Aug 1867 / 4 Feb 1878

Isaac Furr Co. A 36 Miss. Inf. CSA

Etta Augusta, dau of B.K. Jones 19 June 1873 / 17 Oct 1887

Charley Hayes son of B.K. & L.E. Jones 18 Nov 1877 / 28 Aug 1881

Infant boy of L.E. & B.K. Jones 20 April 1880 / 17 Ma7 1880

B. K. Jones 24 July 1848 / 22 Feb 1891

AAdey wife of B.K. Jones 9 March 1849 / 11 August 1874

James son of C.D. & H.E. McClure 30 March 1879 / 13 Aug. 1880

Little Joel, son of C.D. & H.E. McClure, 23 Dec 1879 / 31 Aug. 1880

Infant son of W.H. & M.J. Jordan born & died 2 Jan 1902 -

Henry L. Jordan, 27 Feb 1836 / 27 Dec 1899

X Robert J. Price, 15 Sept 1849 / 11 Sept 1858

? 15591
S. G. Jones, 25 March 1828 / 15 Oct. 1898

? 15589
Eliza Ellen Jones, 12 Jan 1858 / 15 Oct 1918

Leland's son of S.G. & E.E. Jones, 15 Apr 1888 / 20 Apr 1888

Frances Robbie dau of B.J. Price & E.E. Jones 6 Jan 1879 / 15 July 1896

Rev. I. F. Price 1 Feb 1875 / 31 May 1903

Mother, Rosa E. wife of W. A. Jordan 6 Dec 1877 / 28 June 1941

Father, Walter A. Jordan 20 Dec 1872 / 25 Aug 1944

Joel W. McClure, 8 June 1840 / 25 Dec 1886

Joel Edward, son of J.W. & M.E. McClure, 3 June 1880 / 3 Oct. 1881

Joyce Viola dau of J.W. & M.E. McClure, 14 Jan 1883 / 3 Sept 1884

James W. McClure, 5 Sept 1869 / 1 May 1890

Thomas Morgan Harrington, 16 March 1857 / 8 Nov 1901

JOHNSTON: Colon, 9 June 1837 / 25 Dec. 1905

G. W., 23 March 1819 / 9 Feb. 1901

Safronia S. Neal, 11 March 1853 / 11 Dec 1897

Leon L. Neal, 5 March 1890 / 22 April 1900

Burton B. son of W.E. & Lucinda Baggett, 19 June 1860 / 22 April 1883
Killed in a cyclone.

Infant son of A. J. & H. R. Jordan, 8 Nov / 9 Nov 1897

P. W. H. Jordan, 13 Aug 1838 / 20 July 1897

Mrs. D. T. Jordan, 14 Jan 1843 / 16 Oct. 1895

Rosa Myrtice Rogers, 5 Oct. 1903 / 20 Sept 1905

Robert L. Linton, 17 Nov. 1905 / 22 Jan 1938

15703 Homer Herlong, 3 Oct 1898 / 10 Aug 1967

Father, Cyrus Tanksley, 17 Dec 1824 / 17 Aug 1888

Mother, Mary Tanksley, 16 Jan 1829 / 7 March 1891

Shirley A. McClure, 8 July 1944 / 2 May 1966

Byron Lee McClure Sr., 7 Nov 1896 / 14 June 1957

Clara Maud McClure, 2 May 1897 / 17 Aug 1899

Robert L, son of T. L. & A M McClure, 1 Oct. 1890 / 6 Oct 1890

Jack Jones McClure, 9 April 1932 / 9 April 1932

Thomas B. McClure, 23 Aug 1919 / 11 Dec 1927

Byron Lee McClure Jr., 29 June 1929 / 13 April 1947

Perla Mae Jordan, 1906 / 1965

Forrest Jordan, 21 May 1894 / 25 Nov 1957

Henry Rohelia Jordan, 11 May 1872 / k3 Oct 1963

Andrew Jackson Jordan, 29 Oct 1866 / 22 April 1930

Mary Olivia Shannon, dau of B.F. & A.E. Shannon, 23 March 1898 / 20 Oct 1900

Father, Leon L. Neal, 5 March 1890 / 22 April 1900

Mother, Safronia S. Neal, 11 March 1853 / 11 Dec 1897

These grave stones, outside the cemetery fence:

William Neill, 1796 / 11 Oct 1868

Eve Williams, 9 Aug 1835 / 3 June 1900

This cemetery located in Claiborne Co. Miss, Section 28, Township 10 north, Range 4 east. (This is southeast corner of Caliborne Co. on a country road off or 547. property of Jack Kavanaugh)

Copied Nov. 26, 1967 by Mrs. Carl (Elvena) Chadwick and Doris Varnado Green. Natchez, Miss., and Mrs. Lillian Scott, Lorman, Miss.

MARRIAGES

DBB?

15475 Peter D. Herlong to ~~Amanda Turnage~~ DoB 24 Jan 1866 B-132/133
by Louis Zim, J.P., at residence of James M. Baggett
Mrs Amanda M. Baggett Wit: Charles Tucker, James M. Baggett, John H. Herlong

15481 Sarah E. Herlong DoB. to 15482 Drury Tucker 1 May 1870 C-39/40
15484 By John N. Branin J.P.
Wit: J.M.King; D.M.Wiggins; Alexander R. Hendry

Frances Ann Herlong DoB to John H Brownell 11 Jan 1872 C-126/127
15483 By Alexander R. Hendry J.P.
Wit: Peter D. Herlong; W.W.Rop; J.L.Rop.

15477 William H Herlong DoB to Mrs Martha Cole 16 May 1872 C-137/138
By A.W. Moore M.G.
Wit: John L. Rop; W.M. Guice; John E. Tomlinson

15486 Emma Herlong DoB to J.D. Tucker C-470/471
By 15487
Wit:

15488 Florence C. Herlong to John W. Stokes 23 Nov 1884 C-672 Born 1/8/1867
By A.W. Moore M.G. Daughter of Peter David F.P.
Wit: Chas L. Berry; B.D. Scott; W.E. Huggins.

15479 J.T. Herlong DoB to Rose Whitehead 3 Feb 1889 D-139
By S.L. Richardson J.P.
Wit: Jno. W. Stokes; J.Y. Richardson; T.D. Hendry

15497 Jasper Herlong Dob? to Lottie Milby DoB? 2 May 1897 E-310 Birth?
By A.W. Moore M.G. Son of Peter David F.P.
Wit: J.E. Burn; J.W. Garner; C.P.Hampton.

15499 Laura Herlong DoB? to Jasper McKenzie DoB? 6 June 1897 E-342
By T.P. Duncan J.P. Dau of Peter David
Wit: M.D. Fife; D.A. Russell, N.Y. Mack.

15495 Zach Herlong DoB to Effie Roberts DoB
By Son of Peter David
Wit:

Viva Herlong to William H Davis 29 July 1908 G-466
By A.W. Moore M.G.
Wit: P.T. Pennebaker; J.C. Adams; P. Martineau?

HERLONG - Franklin Parish La. Winfield, La

Index to Conveyances

VENDEE		VENDOR	PAGE	INSTRUMENT
1875 /	John H (from)	Clark McGrew	F 176	Credit Deed
15471	Peter D	E.C.Walter	G 485	Credit Deed
1875	J.H.		N 599	Affidavit
	Robert	Parish of Franklin	O 490	Credit Deed
	Z.T.	"	O 490	"
	Jasper	"	O 495	"
	Z.T.	E.C.Reagan	R 291	Cash Deed
	J.T.	Z.T.Herlong	T 655	Deed
	J.T.	G.W.Roberts	T 655	Deed
15479	John T	Jasper Herlong	T 718	Deed
	Jasper	W.H. Willis	T 739	Credit Deed
15495	Zack Turnage	USA	U 445	Patent
	John	L Lowentritt & Co	X 743	Deed
148	*1857 David	Alexander R. Hendry	D 385	Credit Deed
148	*1859 David Herlong	Clark McGrew	D 887	Cash Deed

VENDOR		VENDEE		
*1847	John H (to)	Alexander H Hendry	A 312	Cash Deed
*1847	John H	Alexander H Hendry	A 314	Cash Deed
1877	Peter D	J.H.Brownell	I 452	Credit Deed
*1885	Ellen	N.A. Wiggers Co	J 236	Deed
*1885	Peter D	"	"	"
*1885	W.H.	"	"	"
1886	J.T.	"	J 543	Cash Deed
1892	Louisa M	T.B.Gilbert Sr & Jr	L 667	Cash Deed
1896	J.H.	Affidavit	N 599	Affidavit

Notorial Records Bk D p-385, 27 Oct 1857
State of Louisiana)
Franklin Parish) Know all .....Alexander R. Hendry of the Parish of paris[h] of Catahoula.....sold transferred & delivered to David Herlong a resident of the State of Mississippi the following described tract of land: Situated in the parish of Franklin La, it being the NW¼ of NW¼, S-10, T-13, R-7east.....$60.00 promisory note with 8% interest.

Notorial Records Bk J p-236, 2 Feb. 1885
State of Louisiana)
Franklin Parish)
Ellen Herlong, wife of P.D. Herlong)
P.D. Herlong) Residents of Franklin parish
W.H. Herlong)
15477 15483/84 15485 Frances A Brownell, wife of John Brownell)
Clara T Herlong)
To
N. A. Wiggers Co
.....NW¼ of NW¼, S-10, T-13 north, R-7east.....40 acres
Consideration $100.00
Wit: John Brownell, James Brownell

==========

Notorial Records Bk D p-887, 27 May 1859
UNITED STATES OF AMERICA
State of Louisiana)
Franklin Parish) 27 May 1859..Armstrong H. Osborn Recorder etc..

5577 148 1875 Clark McGrew of Morehouse parish La
To
David Herlong, now absent, a citizen of Claiborne Co. Miss
John H Herlong, a citizen of this parish, appearing and accepting same for David Herlong.
Undivided half interest in and to the following land, in Claiborne Co. Miss. NE¼ of S-35, T-10, R-4east, containing 157 acres more or less.....
$785.00 cash. 4576 4577
Mrs Sarah Ann Herlong, of lawful age, wife of Clark McGrew, relinquishes dower.....
Wit: James Barry, Benjamin F. Pearce.

-- --- -----

Notorial Record Book A p-312
John H. Herlong
Transferring to
A. H. Hendry
NW¼ of NW¼, S-9, T-13 north, R-7east, 40.9 acres, land he entered for him at land office in Monroe La. $55.00.
Wit: S.W. McClure, David Ruie.
Recorded 1 Dec. 1847

Notorial Record Bk A p-313
J.H. Herlong
To
A.H. Hendry...Improvements on place which I now reside $200.00 casp paid in following manner:
$70.00 and interest amounting to $79.00 and medical account to the said Hendry for the amount of $42.00 and the said Hendry note payable to myself or bearer for $79.00 ~~annuity~~ amounting to $200.00 the said Hendry present accepting.
18 Oct A.D. 1747
Wit: S.W. McClure, David Buie

John H Herlong
A.H. Hendry

HERLONG, descendants to check with

Mrs. Viva (Wm.H) Davis, b 12/19/1891 1217 Prairie, Winsboro, La. 435-443
Viva-6; Peter David-5; John Houston-4; David & Mary-3 Varnado
Lives in front of King's Rest home.

Mrs. Ben Pardue - who was she & why involved? interested in her family research Winsboro, La.

15518 Archie Evins Monroe, La
Archie-7; Ellen-6 Herlong & Hardy Evins; Peter D-5 Herlong; John Houston-4
" " lived Dunn, La. x cem

15526/27 Mrs Perry Price (Rosell Evins) 10426 Bretton (Pasadena?) Houston, Texas HI2-4674
Rosell-7 Evins; Hardy & Ellen-6 Herlong; Peter David-5; John Houston-4

Mrs Keefer McCaskill 1120 Wood St. W. Monroe, La. BIBLE
Mandy-7 Herlong; Zach-6; Peter David-5; John Houston-4; David & Mary-3 VARNADO

Lucius-6 Herlong; John T--5; John Houston-4; David & Mary-3 V'do desc-Shreveport

Mrs. (Stella) Guy Kincaid D o B -filling-station--- Winsboro, La
Stella-6 Tucker; J.D. & Emmie Dee-5 Herlong; John Houston-4
~~herman~~ J.D. Tucker D o B - ~~Chatham~~?

Mrs.....Bonner filling station ~~Winner~~, La
Emma Dee-6 Tucker; J.D. & Emmie Dee-5 Herlong; John Houston-4

Rev. Richard Coats (Holiness) Baskin, La.
Richard-7 Coats; John H Brownell & Frances Ann-5 Herlong; John H-4

C. McGrew & wf Sarah Ann Herlong of Morehouse parish La.
to David Herlong of Caliborne Co. Miss (prob dau & son-in-law) check
27 May 1859 ($785)
½ interest in 157 acres in Claiborne Co. Miss
Recorded D-887 Franklin parish La.

J D Nash
Fannie m Pat Jackson?
Stella m Guy Kincaid → Child Evelyn Marie?
Emma D m ? Bonner

#1551-148 Rube C. Herlong 8110 Marcy, Houston Texas RE4-7920

? David M. Herlong 6812 Westvw, Houston, Texas OV1-2376

#1551-146 Mrs. Neil Fussell (Georgie L) 4318 Petain, Monroe, La

1551-142 Mrs. Keffer McCaskill (Mandy) 1120 Wood St. W. Monroe, La. (BIBLE)

#1551-143 Mr. Marvin-7 Herlong Hebert, La.

1551-
6406 MARTHA ABIGAIL-5 HERLONG, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 21 Feb 1815
d.
m- 19 Dec 1833
5458 TEMPLE STATES TREVILION
b
d

FOURTH GENERATION

1875 JOHN HOUSTON-4 HERLONG (#1552); David & MARY-3 VARNADO (#155); Samuel-2 (15); Leonar
b 16 Sept 1816 (B)
d
m 3 Sept 1840 Claiborne Co. Miss
1876 ELLEN LYONS (Ellender)
b
d

they had 7 children: (3 sond, 4 daughters)

15475
1552-1 Peter David-5 Herlong — 10 children
b
d
m-24 Jan 1866 Franklin parish La (B-132-133)
15476 Mrs Amanda M. Baggett (Turnage)

15477 2 William H.(Billy)-5 Herlong — 0 children
b
15478 d
m-16 May 1872 Franklin parish La (C-137/138)
Mrs. Martha Cole

15479/380 John T-5 Herlong — 2 children
b
d
m- 3 Feb 1889 Franklin parish La (D-139)
Rosa Whitehead

15481/4 Emmie Dee-5 Herlong
b
d
m- Franklin parish La (C-470/471)
J. D. Tucker

15483/584 Frances Ann-5 Herlong
b
d
m-11 Jan. 1872 Franklin parish La (C-126/127)
John H. Brownell

15485/6 Clara-5 Herlong
b
d
unmarried

7 Sarah E.-5 Herlong
15486/87 b
d
m- 1 May 1870 Franklin parish La (C-39/40)
Drury Tucker

This family was of the Methodist faith.

Most of the early Herlong's were buried in "THE HENRY GRAVEYARD" but according to Mrs. Viva Davis, who visited there as a small child, there are no markers that she remembers, but many graves.

15475/76

1551-1 PETER DAVID-5 HERLONG; John Houston4; David & Mary-3 Varnado
b
m- 24 Jan. 1866 Franklin Parish La. (B-132/133)
MRS. AMANDA M. BAGGETT (Turnage)
b
John Lived

Issue:

15488/89 -11 Florence Cornelia Herlong b. d 19 Feb 1941 ae 74-1-11
m- 23 Nov. 1884 Franklin Parish La. (C-672)
JOHN W. STOKES (Wm) b d 15 Aug 1911 ae 23-7-11
They lived Chase Road, Franklin parish La.
0 issue

15490/91 -12 Ellen Herlong
m-
HARDY EVINS
They lived Dunn La,
9 children

15492/93 -13 John Houston Herlong
m-
Maggie Jane
15492 1 son Henry Houston-7 Herlong d. 22 Nov. 1917 ae 23-2-24 (B) WW I unm

15495/96 -14 Zach Herlong
m-
Effie Roberts
9 children-

15497/98 -15 Jasper Herlong
m- 2 May 1897 Franklin Parish La. (E-310)
Lottie Milby

-16 Henry Herlong, d.y.

-17 Kappy Herlong, d.y.

-18 d.y.

15499/15500 -19 Laura Herlong
m- 6 June 1897 Franklin Parish La. (E-342)
JASPER McKENZIE

15501/02 -1(10) Vida Inda Herlong, b 19 Dec 1891
m- 29 July 1908 Franklin Parish La. by A.W. Moore M.G. (G-466)
WILLIAM HAMILTON DAVIS SR. b 4 July 1878,
11 children-

15490/91
1552-12 ELLEN-6 HERLONG; Peter David-5; John Houston-4, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b
m-
HARDY EVINS Probably married at Rayville

They lived Dunn, Richland parish La. (Rayville Par seat) X here

9 children:

15518 -121 Archie-7 EVINS — Monroe, La

15519 -122 Emma-7 Evins — Passadena, Texas
m-
.....REAMS

15521 -123 Eva-7 Evins — d. Dunn La

15522 -124 Horace-7 Evins

15523 -125 Morris-7 Evins -

15524 -126 Frank-7 Evins

15525 -127 Sadie-7 Evins

15526 -128 Posell-7 Evins — Passadena, Texas
m-
PERRY PRICE

-129 Ida-7 Evins, d.y.

SIXTH GENERATION

1549 1512-14 ZACH-6 HERLONG, Peter David-5, John Houston-4, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b
m-
Effie Roberts

9 children:

1528/29 -141 Olivia Herlong OLEAVY — d Hebert La
m 1)
ERIC FARINGTON ALEX
30
m 2)
.....GUTHRIE, they were divorced

1531/32 -142 Mandy Herlong — 1120 Wood St. W. Monroe, La. (Bible)
m-
KEEFER McCaskill
6 children

1533 -143 Marvin Herlong — Hebert La.
m- Ruby Powell
had issue – Lorene
Female

1534 -144 Peter Herlong — Delhi, La.
m- Ruth Rushing
1 aflicted child who d.y.

1535 -145 John W. Herlong — Texas
m- Kathrine Brown
had issue

1536/37 -146 Georgie L. Herlong — 4318 Petain Monroe, La
m-
O' NEIL FUSSELL
had issue

1538 -147 Zach Herlong — d. Delhi La.
Teenage
m- Pearl Brown
3 children

1539 -148 Pearl Herlong — Monroe La
m 1)
1540 .....Ned Miller.....MAINOR
m 2)
1541 .....Morgan.....McMURRAY

1542 -149 Rube Herlong — Houston Texas
m- in Delhi La.

1551/32 P.12

1552-142 MANDY-7 HERLONG, Zach-6, Peter David-5, John Houston-4, David & Mary-3 V'do
b 1902
m- 1920
KEEFER McCASKILL

They reside (1968) 1120 Wood St., W. Monroe, La. She probably has Bible

5 children:

-1421 d.y.

1563 -1422 Jack McCaskill

CK -1423 Lucille McCaskill

65 -1424 William McCaskill

66 -1425 Jim McCaskill

SIXTH GENERATION

1550 1/02

1552-1(10) VIVIA INDA-6 HERLONG; Peter David-5; John Houston-4, David & Mary-3 V'do
b 19 Dec. 1891 d 3/3/1971
m- 29 July 1908 Franklin Parish La. by W.A. Moore, M.G. (G-466)
WILLIAM HAMILTON DAVIS SR.
b 4 July 1878 d 8/29/1957

She resides 1217 Prairie, Winsboro, La. (1968)
11 children:

(Bill)

1554 3/44 -1(10)1 William Hamilton-7 Davis, b 24 Aug 1909 — Ferriday
m- at Lidyville — Pick-Wick
Ruby Johnson. — 2 children

1545/46 -1(10)2 James Daniel-7 Davis (Jim) b 22 Nov. 1911 — Houston, Texas
m- — a Welder
Ruby Taylor — 4 children

1547/48 -1(10)3 John Houston-7 Davis, b 27 Sept 1914 — Houston, Texas
m-
Cornelia Tyler, sister to Jim's wf — 3 children

1549/50 -1(10)4 Woodrow Wilson-7 Davis, b 2 July 1917 — Winsboro La
m- & divorced — with Vivia
Corinne McKehan — 1 child

1551/52 -1(10)5 Lela Inez-7 Davis, b 9 July 1919 — Archibald, La
m- — a painter
Fellie Phillips — 2 children

1553/54 -1(10)6 Viva Irene-7 Davis, b 29 Aug 1921 — Houston, Texas
m-
Marion Tarver — 1 child

1555/56 -1(10)7 Fannie Merree-7 Davis, b 28 Nov. 1923 — Winsboro, La
m- — H'way dept.
Joe Glascock — 3 children

1557 -1(10)8 Thomas Jefferson-7 Davis, b 18 Jan. 1927 — Hiwaii
m- a Japanese girl — USA Retired
1 adopted child

1558 -1(10)9 Henry Herlong-7 Davis, b 19 June 1929, d ae 3 weeks

1559/60 -1(10)(10) Emmie Melva-7 Davis, b 11 March 1931 — Springfield, Ohio
m- — a welder
Bo Gromstead — 3 children

1561/62 -1(10)(11) Bobby Eugene-7 Davis, b 27 May 1934 — 311 Ave E (77587)
m- — South Houston
Bobbie Jean Stroud — Telephone Co
2 children.

BIBLE

A loose page from a family Bible, in posession of Mrs Viva (Wm. H) Davis
1217 Prairie, Winsboro, La.
phone 435-4431 (Aug. 1967)

DEATHS

John Williamson Stokes, the son of William Miller & Eleanor L. Stokes his wife, departed this life August 15th in the Year of Our Lord 1911 age 53-7-11.

Henry Houston Herlong, the son of John Houston & Maggy Jane Herlong his wife, departed this life Nov. 22nd in the year of our Lord, 1917 age 23-2-24

Florence Cornelia Herlong Stokes, wife of John W. Stokes, daughter of Peter David Herlong, departed this life Feb. 19th 1941 age 74-1-11/

BIRTHS

William Hamilton Davis Sr. 4 July 1878
Viva Ina Herlong 19 Dec. 1891
their children: all born Franklin parish La. (Winsboro)

1	William Hamilton Davis	24 Aug. 1909
2	James Daniel Davis	22 Nov. 1911
3	John Houston Davis	27 Sept 1914
4	Woodrow Wilson Davis	2 July 1917
5	Lela Inez Davis	9 July 1919
6	Viva Irene Davis	29 Aug. 1921
7	Fannie Merree Davis	28 Nov. 1923
8	Thomas Jefferson Davis	18 Jan. 1927
9	Henry Herlong Davis	19 June 1929 died age 3 weeks
10	Emmie Melvina Davis	11 March 1931
11	Bobby Eugene Davis	27 May 1934

EIGHTH GENERATION

15567/68 1551-1(10)11 Carolyn-8 Davis, Wm Hamilton-7, Wm Hamiton Sr & Viva-6 Herlong
b
m-
.....DAVIDSON

15569 -1(10)12 Jean-8 Davis (in college 1967)

15570 -1(10)21 Jimmie-8 Davis, James Daniel-7, Wm Hamilton Sr & Viva-6 Herlong

71 -1(10)22 Charlie-8 Davis

72 -1(10)23 Lillie Marie-8 Davis

73 -1(10)24 Ruby Lee-8 Davis

15574 -1(10)31 Clayton-8 Davis, John Houston-7, Wm Hamilton Sr & Viva-6 Herlong

75 -1(10)32 Johnnie Mae-8 Davis

76 -1(10)33 Fay Ann-8 Davis

15577 -1(10)41 Debbie-8 Davis; Woodrow W-7, Wm Hamilton Sr & Viva-6 Herlong

15578 -1(10)51 Jackie-8 Phillips, Fellie & Lela Inez-7 Davis, Wm Hamilton & Viva-6 Herlo

15579 -1(10)52 Sammie-8 Phillips, Fellie & "

15580 -1(10)61 Sandra Kay-8 Tarver, Marion & Viva-7 Davis, Wm Hamilton Sr & Viva-6 Herlo

15581 -1(10)71 Eddie-8 Glascock, Joe & Fannie-7 Davis, Wm Hamilton Sr & Viva-6 Herlong

82 -1(10)72 Alexie Joe-8 Glascock

83 -1(10)73 Glen-8 Glascock

15584 -1(10)(10)1 Randy-8 Gromstead, Bo & Emmie-7 Davis, Wm H Sr & Viva-6 Herlong

85 -1(10)(10)2 Rudy-8 Gromstead

86 -1(10)(10)3 Dianne-8 Gromstead

87 -1(10)(11)1 Glenda-8 Davis, Bobby Eugene-7, Wm Hamilton Sr & Viva-6 Herlong

88 -1(10)(11)2 Lisa Kay-8 Davis

FIFTH GENERATION

15479/80

1551-3 JOHN T-5 HERLONG, John Houston-4, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b d. Crowville, La
m- 3 Feb. 1889 Franklin Parish La. (D-139)
ROSA WHITEHEAD

They lived at Crowville, La.

2 children:

15503/04 -31 Lillie-6 Herlong
m-
CHARLIE WILLIAMS.
0 children - lived Crowville

15505 -32 Lucius-6 Herlong, wounded in war, d. Shreveport, 3-4 yrs age (1967)

15481/82

1551-4 EMMIE DEE-5 HERLONG, John Houston-4, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b
m Franklin Parish La. (C-470/471)
J. D. TUCKER

Fannie Bonner 4065

3 children:

15506 (1) ~~-41~~ Fannie-6 Tucker 9 children
m-
15507 ~~POE ? JACKSON~~ Robert Peyton Johnson

15508/09 ~~-42~~ 1. Stella-6 ~~Tucker~~ Johnson Winsboro, La
m-
GUY KINCAID 15511/12
2 children: 1) John Lee 2) Evelyn

15514/17 ~~-43~~ 2. Emma Dee-7 ~~Tucker~~ Johnson 5/1897 d 7/5/1984 age 87 Wisner, La.
m-
Mark Herbert.....BONNER filling station
1/4/1890 - 10/3/1978

Beauf Prairie Meth Ch

1st Blacktop to Right out of Ft Hwy 4 North

1984
87
1897

D664

No Children

1555-1 MARY ARMANDY HERLONG, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 5 Feb 1821

15462 m- 17 Jan. 1839
TYREE LILLY
b d. 18 Oct. 1878 Claiborne Co.
Miss. He appears to have married
2)
Elizabeth Parthana

His Will recorded Bk 3 pp 52/53 Claiborne Co. Miss
Dated 17 July 1876, Codocil added 11 May 1877, Filed 3 Dec. 1878 and
Recorded 3 March 1879.
Bequests:
Wife Elizabeth P. Lilly
Nephew Thomas Jones "Clay Place"
Wife personal property and also Esecutrex.
Codocil 11 May 1877
His desire was that out of the personal estate there be paid to
Albert Butler and James Butler, surviving sons of my nephes James Butler,
$12.00 each.
Wit: Perry W. Weeks THREE LILLY
James W. Parson
J. Kaufman
Filed for Probate 3 Dec. 1878 & Recorded 3 March 1879

1556-
ALINE LEANORY-4 HERLONG; David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 29 Dec 1822
d. 5 Sep 1878
m- 2 Feb 1840
CHARLES TUCKER
b. 12 Nov. 1815
d. 20 Jan. 1895
Both buried Herlong cemetery, Claiborne Co. Miss near Brandewyne.

1557-
LEUEZER HELEN-4 HERLONG; David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 8 May 1824
d.
m-
JOHN P. BAGET
b.
d.

1558-
BETHANY JANE HERLONG; David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 11 Jan. 1826
d.
m- 11 Jan. 1844
WILLIAM C. GOODNO

15469

HERLONG Frances R 1559-;

PRICE Robert 1559-1; Isadore F 1559-11; Isaac 1559-12; Ruby 1559-121
Robert 1559-122; Vera 1559-123;

JONES Seab 1559-1; Florence 1559-12; Charles 1559-14; Hooker 1559-15
1896 Vernon 1559-16; Ollie 1559-17; Glen 1779-151; Ellen 1559-152;
1966 W.S. 1559-153; Edith 1559-154; Elmo 1559-16

McGREW Flood J 1559-; Martha J 1559-2; William P 1559-3; Eliza E 1559-1;
15470 Pearl 1559-11

FURR Eunice 1559-15;

JACOBS Emma 1559-16;

GERRARD Willia 1559-17

McCREA w.p. 1559-121; Florence 1559-1211; Mildred 1559-1212; Wm. 1559-1214

GENERATION FOUR

FRANCES R.-4 HERLONG & FLOOD J. McGREW

15470
1559- FLOOD J. McGREW, s/o John & Caroline A Caller McGrew Jr
b 1824 Ala
d bef 1885
m
15469 FRANCES R-4 HERLONG
b 1832
d

Issue: 3 (living with David & Mary-3 Varnado Herlong in 1860 Claiborne Co.

15589 1559-1 Eliza C-5 McGrew
15590 m 1) Robert PRICE
15591 m 2) Seab JONES

15592 -2 Martha J-5 McGrew

15593 -3 William P-5 McGrew

-4 son

GENERATION FIVE

15589
1559-1 ELIZA E. McGREW; Jlood J & Frances R-4 Herlong, David & Mary-3 Varnado
b
m 1)
15590 ROBERT PRICE
b d ae 27 with yellow fever 3 ch

m 2)
15591 SEAB JONES (who was in Yanke army) 4 ch
b

STOP

Issue:

15594/1559 -11 Isadore Flood-6 Price
m-
PEARL -6 MCGREW (2d cos); dau of John Lenoir McGrew & Elizabeth Woods

96/97 -12 Isaac (Ike)-6 Price
m-
Florence Jones 2 ch
They are both buried at Port Gibson

98 -13 Robbie-6 (dau) Price died ae 12/13

15591/15589

15599 -14 Charles-6 JONES
m-
Mrs.....Jones
He was supt of Schools, Sunflower Co. Miss about 30 yrs ago (1967)

1560 0/01 -15 Hooker-6 Jones 4 ch
m-
Eunice Furr
Moved to La. Tex border & died there

15602/03 -16 Vernon-6 Jones 1 ch
m-
Emma Jacobs
They lived Pattison, Miss. A grandson works for the Portgibson paper (1967)

15604/05 -17 Ollie Jones 0 ch
m-
Willie Gerrard

The inf. on this page from Mrs. Myrtle Price Kelly, Fenwick Miss.(1968)

15595 155(10)-11 PEARL-6 McGREW; John L-5; Clark & Sarah A-4 Herlong, David & Mary-3 V'do
b. 14 Dec. 1876 Jefferson Co. Miss; d
m-
15594 ISADORE FLOOD PRICE, nephew of Robert Price, 15590
b
They lived near Natchez.
2 ch:
15646/47 -111 ROBERT CLYDE-7 PRICE
m-1) Bessie
m-2)
He graduated University of Alabama Law School in 1925,
Practiced law in Tuscaloosa till his death there.
0 ch.

15648/49 -112 MYRTLE-7 PRICE
m-
VIVIAN C. KELLY
He is buried in the National Cemetery, Natchez, Miss.
She lives at Fenwick, Miss with her only son.
1 ch
15650 -1121 VIVIAN C.-8 KELLY JR (JACK) unmarried. Works
for Post Office.

155(10)-12 EVA-6 McGREW, b. 31 July 1879 Jefferson Co. Miss, d 1967
1878
15636/37 m-
WALTER L. ALLRED
b
They lived
3 ch:
15651/52 -121 THELMA-7 ALLRED
m-
DICK SESSIONS
Her address is Box 426 Woodville, Miss

-122 dau

15653/54 -123 LOIS-7 ALLRED
m-
RALPH MOUNTJOY PERCELL
They live 7216 Zimple St. New Orleans, La.
1 ch:
15655 -1231- MOUNTY PERCELL

15638/39 155(10)-13 HORACE-6 McGREW
b 8 Sept 1882 Jefferson Co.;
m-1)
MARY ALICE CHAPMAN, divorced
m-2)
15638/40 ETTA NORTON
They live
1 ch:
15656 -131 ARTHUR-7 McGREW

Huntsville TX 45 yrs
Prison - theft over $50 1928
Full pardon 16 Dec. 1959

Earl McGrew
1907 - 1969
m Addie Octave Martin
1923 - 1966

15596/97
1559-12 ISAAC-6 (Ike) PRICE; Robt & Eliza E-5 McGrew; Flood J & Frances R-4 Herlong; David & Mary-3 Varnado

b
m-
FLORENCE JONES

They are both buried at Port Gibson, Miss

Issue:3

15606/07 -121 Ruby-7 Price
m- c 1920 Find A Grave
W. P. McCrea 4 ch

08 -122 Robert-7 Price
m-

09 -123 Vera-7 Price
m-

15600/01
1559-15 HOOKER-6 JONES; Seab & Elisa E-5 McGrew; Flood J & Frances R-4 Herlong; David & Mary-3 Varnado

b
m-
Eunice Furr

They moved to La/Tex border, both died there

Issue
15610 Edward -151 Glen-7 Jones

11 -152 Ellen-7 Jones

12 William -153 W. S. Jones

13 -154 Edith-7 Jones

15602/03
1559-16 VERNON-6 JONES; Seab & Eliza E-5 McGrew; Flood J & Vrances R-4 Herlong
b
m-
EMMA JACOBS
They lived Pattison, Miss
15614 -161 Elmo-7 Jones

a grandson works for paper at Port Gibson, Miss

15607
15606

GENERATION SEVEN

1559-121 RUBY-7 PRICE; Isaac-6; Robt & Eliza E-5 McGrew; Flood J & Frances R-4 Herlong; David & Mary-3 Varnado

b
m-
W. P. McCREA

Issue:

15610 -1211 Florence-8 McCrea

16 -1212 Mildred-8 McCrea

X -1213 a son d.y.

17 -1214 William-8 (Billy) McCrea

39669

4577/4576

#155(10)

CLARK McGREW, s/o John & Caroline A. Caller McGrew Jr
1-22-1830 Ala / 1897 bur. Rodney Miss.
m-(1) 11-28-1850 Claiborne Co. Miss SARAH ANN-4 HERLONG d/o David & Mary-3 VARNADO
b 1836/d 8-2-1867 Franklin parish La. 6 children
m (2) 10-4-1870 /568 Minerva Olivia Jones - 9 children

15 children by his 2 wives:

155(10)- 1 John Lewis-4 McGrew 11-26-1852/2-13-1919 m-Elizabeth Woods

15619/5631 Texanna

15620 -2 Mary T.-4 McGrew 12-29-1954/ m Robert Taylor

* Caroline McGrew

15621 -3 Frances C McGrew 1- 4-1858/10-14-1858 Miss.

15622/79 -4 William F. McGrew 9-26-1862 La/ m-1) Emma Wood m-2)

15623 -5 Ella McGrew 1863 prob d.y.

15623/24 -6 Elizabeth Lenoir Lenoren 3-13-1866 La/ John Lenoir m-~~Robert~~ PRICE

15627 -7 H. T. McGrew 6-28-1871 Miss/

15628 -8 Sarah Emma McGrew 6-28-1872 Miss/

~~15~~ -9 Infant 12-25-1874 Miss

~~X~~ -10 Infant 5-23-1876

15629 -11 Edward McAlister 9-18-1877

15630 -12 Rufus McGrew 8-17-1879

15631 -13 Noah Clark McGrew 8-13-1882

15632 -14 Lou Ada McGrew 4-23-1885

15633/34 -15 Allie (Ella) McGrew 10- 3-1889 Miss m-James TAYLOR

* Hiram Cassidy Taylor Sept 1883
Loretta Mary Taylor July 1881

Fall 1987 Page 7

Vaughn

GENERATION FIVE

15619/1623 Lewis

155(10)-1 JOHN ~~LENOIR~~-5 McGREW; Clark & Sarah A-4 Herlong; David & Mary-3 V'do
b 26 Nov. 1852 Miss; d 13 Feb. 1919
m-
ELIZABETH WOODS, d/o Ephraim & Matilda Carter Woods.
b 23 Dec. 1852 d. 10 Nov. 1927 -Cedar Lawn cem. Jackson, Miss.

6 children:

1593/94 155(10) -11 PEARL-6 McGREW b 14 Dec. 1876 Jefferson Co. Miss
m-
ISADORE FLOOD PRICE, (nephew of Robert) lived near Natchez.
2 ch

1636/37 -12 EVA-6 McGREW b 31 July 1879 Jefferson Co. Miss
m-
WALTER L. ALLRED
3 ch.

1638/39 -13 HORACE-6 McGREW b 8 Sept. 1882 Jefferson Co. Miss
m-
1) MARY ALICE CHAPMAN, they were divorced, she went back to Meridian
m-
1640 2) ETTA NORTON
1 ch

1641/1 -14 BERTHA-6 McGREW b 4 Oct. 1885 Jefferson Co. Miss
unmarried. Lived with Eva McGrew Allred & Thelma Sessions.
d 11 Dec 1971 Find A Grave

1642/43 -15 CARRIE-6 McGREW b 8 April 1889
m- 1904 d 4 Jun 1932 Find A Grave
HENRY BRIGNAC
They lived Gloster, Miss
2 ch

1644/45 -16 JOHNNIE-6 McGREW b 23 April 1892
m-
BILLIE BAYLISS
~~7~~ ch
3

1564/
155(10)-14 BERTHA-6 McGREW
b 4 Oct. 1885 Jefferson Co. Miss
unmarried, lived 1965/6 with Eva McGrew & Thelma Sessions

1564/43
155(10)-15 CARRIE-6 McGREW
b 8 April 1889
m-
HENRY BRIGNAC
They lived at Gloster
2 ch:

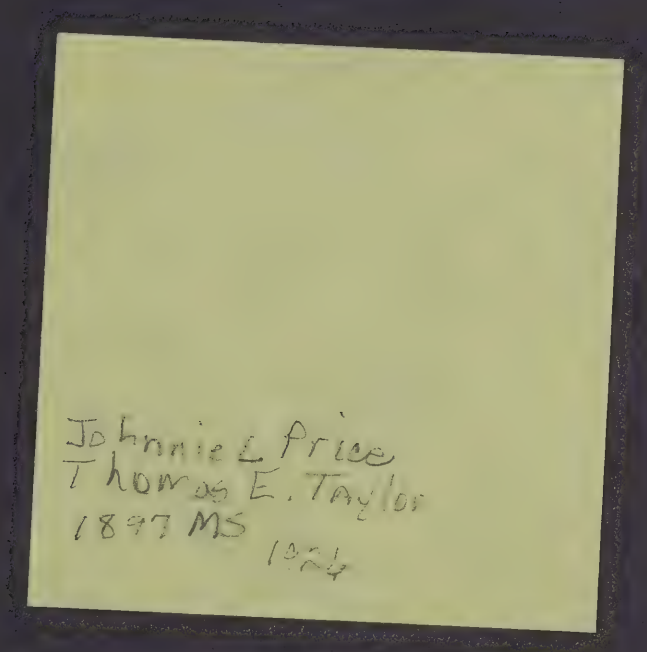
1565?
1565?
-151 MIRIAM-7 BRIGNAC
m-
ROBERT DUNAWAY
They live H'way 84 between Fenwick & Washington
o ch.

1565?
1566?
-152 FRANCES-7 BRIGNAC
m-
JOHN BAKER
They live Midland Texas
1 ch:
1566/
-1521- JOHN HENRY-8 BAKER

155(10)-16 JOHNNIE-6 McGREW
1564/45
b 23 April 1892
m-
BILLIE BAYLISS
They live
2 ch:

1566?
-161 JOHN-7 McGREW III
m- Louise Calley
.....
1 son:
1566?
-1611- JOHN-8 McGREW IV

1566?
-162 WILLIAM-7 McGREW
unm.


Johnnie L Price
Thomas E. Taylor
1897 MS
1924

GENERATION FIVE

1562 0/1566
155(10)-2 MARY TEXANA-5 McGREW; Clark & Sarah A-4 Herlong; David & Mary-3 V'do
b 29 Dec. 1854 Miss
m-
ROBERT TAYLOR
b
They had a large family born Jefferson Co. Miss. Moved near Brookhavem.

1566 -21 JOHN-6 TAYLOR Roberta

~~67~~

1567 -22 ERNIE-6 TAYLOR Loretta

1568 -23 CASSIE-6 TAYLOR

1569 -24 THELBERT-6 TAYLOR

1621
155(10)-3 FRANCES C-5 McGREW, b 4 Jan 1858; d 14 Oct 1858

1622 80
155(10)-4 WILLIAM FRANK-5 McGREW
b 26 Sept 1862 La.
m-1)
1570 EMMA WOODS, she had twins 4577
m-2)
ELLA NEAL 4576
They live
Had twins by (1) and 2 ch by 2d

1572 73
1571 -41 RAY-6 McGREW

1572 -42 FAY-6 McGREW

1574 -43 FRANK-6 McGREW

1575 -44 OTIS (f)-6 McGREW

1571
155(10)-5 ELLA-5 McGREW
b
m-

1623/24
155(10)-6 ELIZABETH LENOIR-6 McGREW
b 1864-1942
m- John Lenoir
~~ROBERT PRICE~~ (uncle of Isadore?)
1854-1922

Mrs. Cha's Irvin Allen	#155(13)-21	Hazlehurst, Miss 39083
Mrs. Oscar W. Conner	#155(13)-24	760 Arlington, Jackson 39202
Leroy (Roy) Weeks	#155(13)-62	Hazlehurst

Copied Sept 19, 1967
Doris V. Green, Natchez
owner of Bible:
Mrs. Charles I. Allen
Hazlehurst, Miss.

BIBLE

GEORGE WASHINGTON HERLONG & EMILY THAMES

BIRTHS

George Washington Herlong	was born	April 8th A.D. 1838
Emily Lovedy Herlong	"	Jan. 11th A.D. 1841
John Thomas Herlong	"	Aug. 15th A.D. 1859
Georgiana Herlong	"	May 9th A.D. 1861
Mary Mildred Coe Herlong	"	Sept. 9th A.D. 1866
Catherine Elizabeth Herlong	"	May 31st A.D. 1868
Henry Leander Herlong	"	Nov. 4th A.D. 1869
Louetta Jane Herlong	"	Oct. 24th A.D. 1871
Daniel Varnado Herlong	"	Dec. 22nd A.D. 1873
Ida Leonora Herlong	"	June 22nd A.D. 1876
Martha Urnie Herlong	"	Aug. 28th A.D. 1878
Columbus Campbell Herlong	"	Sept. 13th A.D. 1882

MARRIAGES

George Washington Herlong) were married the 18th day of August 1858
and)
Emily L. Thames) in Claiborne Co. Miss by F.C. Trevillion

John Thomas Herlong) were married _____ in Claiborne Co.
and)
Rosella Jordan) Miss. Rev. C.W. Campbell officiating

James H. Hennington) were married _____ Claiborne Co
and)
Mary Mildred Coe Herlong) Miss. Rev. F. Scarborough officiating

DEATHS

Ollie Herlong, daughter of J.T. & Rosella Herlong d. August 21st A.D. 1882

Mary Mildred Coe Herlong, wife of James H. Hennington died Oct. 25th A.D. 1885, age 19 years 1 month 16 days.

New York

J.A. Wilmore & Co. 43 Center St., successor to A.J. Johnson & Co. 11 Great Jones St., New York, as owners & publishers of this work. MDCCCLXXXV

15473/74

#155(13) GEORGE WASHINGTON-4 HERLONG; David & MARY-3 VARNADO: SAMUEL-2; LEONARD-1
b 8 April 1838
m 18 Aug 1858 Claiborne co. Miss
EMILY LOVEDAY THAMES
b 11 Jan 1841

10 children:

15682 155(13)-1 JOHN THOMAS-5 HERLONG, b 15 Aug 1859 m- ROSELLA JORDAN

15684 155(13)-2 Georgiana-5 " 9 May 1861 m- WILLIE W. BUFKIN

15686 155(13)-3 MARY MILDRED COE " 9 Sep 1866 m. JAMES H. HENNINGTON

15688 155(13)-4 CATHERINE ELIZABETH (KATE 31 May 1868 m-.....CAMPBELL

15690/91 155(13)-5 HENRY LEANDER (Uncle Bud) 4 Nov 1869 m-1) Anna
m-2) her sister
m-3) Margaret Buckley

15690/92 155(13)-6 LOUETTA JANE (ETTA) 24 Oct 1871 m. ALBERT BROWN WEEKS

15693/94 155(13)-7 DANIEL VARNADO HERLONG 22 Dec 1873 m- MAMIE McEWEN (IN)

15695/96 155(13)-8 IDA LEONORA HERLONG 22 Jun 1876 unm

15697 155(13)-9 MARTHA URNIE HERLONG 28 Aug 1878 m- WILLIAM J. BEASLEY

15698/99 155(13)(10) COLUMBUS CAMPBELL HERLONG 13 Sep 1882 m- BESSIE KEARNEY

15700/01

Record of Louisiana Confederate Soldiers & Louisiana Confederate Commands
By Andrew B. Booth. Vol. III Book 1 p-282:

HERLONG, GEORGE W., Pvt. Co. C. 4th Battn. La. Inf. En. Aug 8, 1861,
Winnsboro, La. Rolls from Aug., 1861, to June 1862, Present.
Rolls from Sept., 1862 to Feb. 1863, Absent on detached service to Savannah,
since Oct. 6, 1862.
Roll for Aug., 1864, to Feb. 1865, Absent, sick, in Hospl. at Enterprise, Miss.
Appears on Roll of Prisoners of War, Paroled at Meridian, Miss. May 10, 1865.
Res. Jefferson Co. Miss.

15682/83

155(13)-1 JOHN THOMAS HERLONG; Geo. W-4; David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 15 Aug. 1859 Claiborne Co. Miss., d

m-
ROSELLA JORDAN

Issue:

15702 i John Herlong
15703/04 ii Homer F. Herlong b. 3 Oct 1898 d. 10 Aug. 1967 Herlong cem. McBride.
15505 iii Emma Herlong m- Saxon
15506 iv Ollie Herlong d.y. 21 Aug. 1882
VI
VII

WILL of J. T. HERLONG, decd. Bk 4 pp 203/204 Claiborne Co. Miss.
Dated 20 Aug. 1935, Filed 1 July 1948
Legatees:

1 Daughter Emma Saxon, N1/2 of NE 1/4 of SW 1/4 (20 acres) in Sec. 24, T.10, R 4E , 2 cows and 2 calves to beselected from my stock by Emma. The Realestate must not be mortgaged.

2 Son Homer F. Herlong, S 1/2 of NE 1/4 of SW 1/4 (20 acres) in Sec. 24, T 10, R 4E, 2 cows and 2 calves of his selection after Emma has selected hers. Realestate must not be mortgaged or sold.

3 At death of daughter Emma Saxon, the property bequeathed to her shall revert to her nearest kin.

4 At death of my son Homer Herlong property to revert to his nearest kin.

5 I appoint and nominate Thomas E. Herlong executor.

Wit: J. Mack Jones
J. A. McFatter

15702
15703
15704
0.6
15771
15781
15785

15682/183
155(13)-1 JOHN THOMAS-5 HERLONG b 15 Aug 1859
m-
Rosella Jordan Thomas 7 children

15702/07 (11) John-6 Herlong m- Elma Thetford

15703 -12 Homer-6 Herlong b 10-3-1898 d 8-10-1967 Herlong cem. Claiborne Co.

15704/05 -13 Emma-6 Herlong

15706 -14 Ollie Herlong b d 8-21-1882

15 Pearla

16 Stella

17 - Parnie Lee

15684 155(13)-2 Georgiana-5 Herlong b 5-9-1861 d
m-
15685 Willie W. BUFKIN

15708 -21 Mamie-6 Bufkin Florist-Hazlehurst
m-
15709 Charles Irvine Allen

15710/11 Charles-7 Allen m- Jean Haughton - they have 2 adopted children.

15712 -22 Carrie Bufkin
unm.

15713/14 -23 Anna-6 Bufkin Clarksdale
m-
"Gip" Bennett

15715 Willanna-7 Bennett (Librarian, State library, Jackson)

15716/17 -24 Alma Bufkin Jackson
m-
Oscar Weir Conner II

15718/19 Dr. O. Weir Conner III m- Betty Betts & they have 3 children:
1) Amy 2) Betty 3) Margaret Conner
15720 21 22
Dr. George Conner (PHD) unm.

15724/20 -25 Jackson-6 Bufkin 0 issue
m-
Eliza White

15686/87 155(13)-3 Mary Mildred Coe Herlong b 9-9-1866 d 10-25-1885
m-
James H. HENNINGTON
They had twins

-31

-32

15688/15689
155(13)-4 Catherine Elizabeth (Katy)-5 Herlong b 5-31-1868
m-
Richard.....CAMPBELL

15726-41 Willie-6 Campbell Columbia Miss

15727/28-42 **Olivia Campbell** 15629/30
m-1) Earl Frith & had: Kenneth & Marie Frith
m-2) Oliver C. Biars -0 issue
15727/15731-43 Emma Campbell

15690/91
155(13)-5 Henry Leander-5 Herlong (Uncle Bud) b 11-4-1869 d
m-1) Anna 1 ch
m-2) her sister
m-3) Margaret Buckley 1 ch
Henry & 3) Margaret B are buried in cem with her dau Henrietta (below)

15732/33-51 Amelia-6 Herlong b
m-
.....Tickle Natchez, Miss

15640/92
15734-52 Henrietta-6 Herlong b 1-13-1906 d 11-17-1911, Miss. Cem & Bible records Vol I p-161, bur Hazlehurst cem.

15693/94
155(13)-6 Louetta Jane (Etta)-5 Herlong, b 10-24-1871
m-
Albert Brown WEEKS

15735/36-61 Nellie-6 Weeks
m- Howard Rush

15746/47 Thomas Albert-7 Rush m- .....Willett
15748 Thomas A. Rush Jr

15737/8-62 Leroy (Roy)-6 Weeks
m- Anna Myers Colmer

15749 Elizabeth Ann Weeks
50 Lee-7 Weeks Natchez
JP Albert A. Weeks Pascagoula

15739/40-63 J. Edgar (JE)-6 Weeks
m 1) Grace Weathersby, they were divorced, 0 issue
15739/40 m 2) Ruby (Newman) Mullins 0 issue

15742/43-64 Albert B (Cap)-6 Weeks Hazlehurst
m- Josie Kate McNair

15744/45 Albert B. Weeks III m- Linda.....in 1967

1795/96

155(13)-7 DANIEL VARNADO (DAN)-5 HERLONG; George W-4; David & Mary-3 Varnado
b. 22 Dec. 1873 Claiborne Co. Miss., d. Aug. 1944 Hermanville, Claiborne Co. Miss., buried
m-
MAMIE McEWEN

Issue:

i	Robert C. Herlong	m- Blanche Beck
ii	Gladys Herlong	m- Dunning
iii	Daniel Varnado Herlong Jr	m- Mary Ferguson

Will of D.V. Herlong, of Hermanville, Miss. Will Bk 2 pp 139/140 Claiborne Co. Miss. Dated 21 Feb. 1941, filed 29 Aug. 1944. J. Mack Jones Clerk

This is my last will and testament. To my wife Mamie E. Herlong, she shall have the home which is not incumbered, also the farm and she shall take my WOW policy and pay offmortgage on the farm to the Federal Land Bank, and she shall have my life insurance of $1500.00 with the Lamar Life Insurance Company of Jackson, Miss. She shall have what ever cattle and chattle I shall have at the time of my death. It is my will that at her death, the house in Hermanville Miss., foes to our son D.V. Herlong Jr., and the farm be equally divided between our son Robert and daughter Gladys Dunning. It is my will that H.L. Herlong be paid $300.00 out of timber chedk, also $144.37 that is charged to John Phelps on my ledger, this to be paid out of part timber check. and such money as I have in Port Gibson.

Wit:
J.F. MCaleb
E.B. Barland

D.V. HERLONG

Filed 20 August 1944, J. Mack Jones, Clerk

1352/53

155(13)-71 ROBERT C. HERLONG; Dan V-5, Geo W.-4, David & Mary-3 Varnado b

m- Blanche Beck

"AUTHENTICATED COPY OF THE LAST WILL AND TESTAMENT OF ROBERT C. HERLONG, decd" Bood 4 pp 290/293 Claiborne Co. Miss.

I Robert C. Herlong, of Coraopolis, County of Allegheny and State of Pennsylvania, being in sound mind and memory, do make, publish and declare this to be my last will and testament, in manner and form following: hereby revoking any will or wills heretofore made by me
FIRST - I direct all my just debts and funeral ezpense be fully paid and satisfied, as soon as conveniently may be, after my decease.

SECOND - I give, devise.....everything to my wife Blanche Beck Herlong.
Dated 12 Oct. 1938
Wit: ROBERT C. HERLONG (seal)
C.F. Salzer
Geo. B. Thompson
Address given RFD #3 Coraopolis, Pal

His wife applied to be administratres , stating that he died 12 Oct. 1938 and last address was 1511 State Ave., Coraopolis, Allegheny Co., Pa. He was age 50 years.

1354

155(13)-72 GLADYS HERLONG

1355/57

155(13)-73 DANIEL VARNADO HERLONG JR.

m- Mary Ferguson

1358

They have 1 child in college (1968)
i Mary Dell Herlong

15694/15693

155(13)-6 Louetta Jane (Etta)-5 Herlong & Albert Brown Weeks, cont:

15759/60 -65 George W-6 Weeks
m- Mary Channel

15761 Karen-7 Weeks

15762 Tony-7 Weeks

-66 Mary Kate-6 Weeks d.y.
-67 & -68 twins d.y.

15[illegible] 155(13)-7 Daniel Varnado-5 Herlong b 12-22-1873 d
m-
Mamie McEwin

15752 -71 Robert-6 Herlong — in Pa.

57 -72 Gladys-6 Herlong — To Texas
m-

15756/57 -73 Dan Varnado (Sonnie)-6 Herlong — N.Y. Life, Jackson
m- Mary Ferguson

15758 Mary Dell-7 Herlong, in college 1968)

15697 155(13)-8 Ida Leonora-6 Herlong b 6-22-1876 d March 1967, Old Ladies Home, Jackson

15698/99 155(13)-9 Martha Urnie-6 Herlong b 8-28-1878 d
m-
William J. BEASLEY 0 issue (Martha Urnie his 2d wife)
He m 1) Annie Enochs

m-3 30 Jan 1860 ? Copiah Co. D-87) Nancy Jane Kilcrease

15700/01 155(13)-(10) Columbus Campbell-5 Herlong b 9-13-1882 d
m-
Bessie Kearney

15702/15707

155(13)-11
JOHN THOMAS-6 HERLONG; John Thomas-5; George W-4; David & Mary-3 Varnado Samuel-2 Sr.; Leonard-1

b
d
m-
ELMA THETFORD
b
d

He in 1970 is in V.A. Hospital, Gulfport, Miss. She lives at Wiggins
Issue: 3

15763 -111 Agnes-7 Herlong — Vicksburg
m-
James Prosser

65 -112 Mildred — Wiggins
m-
Gordon McHenry ,MD

67 -113 Gloria — New Orleans

155(13)-12
15703 HOMER HERLONG
b. 3 Oct 1898, d. 10 Aug. 1967 bur. Herlong cem. near McBride NEVER MARRIED

155(13)-13
EMMA HERLONG 15704 — Whitfield
b
d
m-
FRED SAXON 15705 — Bay town, Texas

Issue: 3
15768 -131 Cecil Saxon — Bay Town, Texas

69 -132 Arlene Saxon — "

70 -133 Audrey Saxon — "

155(13)-14
OLLIE HERLONG
b d. 21 Aug 1882

Information-May 1970 on family of John THOMAS-6 Herlong
Mrs. Hugh (Marie Bruce) Coen, Postmistress at Hermanville, Miss #155(13)-174

George Wash John Thomas Sr
5th child 15682/83

155(13)-15
PEARLA HERLONG; John Thomas-5; George W-4; David & Mary-3 Varnado; Samuel Sr-2
b
d 15771/72
m-
TALLEY PERKINS LaMont, Miss (Greenville)

Issue: 4

15773/4 -151 ROSE PERKINS
m-
JOHN NEVENER (DER?) Greenville,

15775/6 -152 Dorothy Perkins
m-
LEE ABIDE (?AVIDE) Greenville

-153 LAMAR PERKINS d.y.

15777/8 -154 GLADYS PERKINS
m-
DAVID WESTROP Greenville

Issue:
15779 -1541- David Westrop Jr
80 -1542- Mary Doris Westrop

155(13)-16
STELLA HERLONG 15781
b
d & bur. Marianna Ark
m-
WILL GRAY 15782 Marianna Ark.

Issue-2
15783 -161 LEE GRAY Ark

15784 -161 T.H. GRAY

155(13)-17
CARRIE LEE HERLONG 15785
b
d
m-
HUGH BRUCE (now decd) 15786

Issue: 5
-171 HIRAM BRUCE b. 6 June 1905 d. June 1929 bur. Hermonville, Miss

155(13)-17
CARRIE LEE HERLONG; John Thomas-5; George W-4; D & Mary-3 Varnado; Samuel Sr-2
cont:

15788 -172 MYRTLE BRUCE b. 8 June 1908
m-
15789 CHARLES BARNETT — Hermonville
Issue:3

15790 -1721- Charline Barnett b. 14 Feb. 1929
m-
15791 R.D. Wade Jr — Port Gibson

Issue: 5
15792 -1721-1 Sandra Wade — Osyka
m-
93 -1721-2 Cathy at U of So. Miss 1970
94 -1721-3 Deborah Wade, in college
m- ?Mack
-1721-4 Dianne at home
95 -1721-5 R.D. Wade III at home

15797 -1722- DORIS LEE BARNETT, — Columbus
b. 18 April 1931
m-
15798 VICTOR LANGLEY

Issue: 4 children
15799 -1722-1 Victor Langley Jr
15800 -2 Michael
-3
-4

15801 -1723 SHIRLEY — Fayette
b. 7 Dec. 1941
m-
02 David Newell

No issue

15786
15785

11

155(13)-173 b. 28 Aug 1911
EARL CHAPMAN BRUCE, Carrie Lee-6 Herlong; John Thomas-5; Geo W-4; D & Mary-3 V'do
15803/04 m-
Earline Watkins Jackson

Issue:3
15805 -1731 Peggy Bruce
m- at Delhi, La
15806 Jerry Violette Wilmington Del

15807 -1731-1 Cathy Violette
15808 -2 Jim Violette

15809 -1732- Patsy Bruce
15810 m- 13 June 1970 Wilmington Del.
Bruno A. Caputo

15811 -1733- Billy Earl ae 7 in 1970

15812 -174 MARIE BRUCE, b. 4 April 1919 Hermanville, Miss
m- 7 July 1944 she is Post mistre
15-813 HUGH COEN

NO issue

15814 -175 MILTON BRUCE
m-
15815 Daphney Middlebrook at Kosciusko, Miss Koscuasko
Issue:3
15816 -1751- Cynthia Bruce

15817 -1752- Barbara Bruce

15818 -1753- Jana Bruce

Search billions of records on Ancestry.com
First Name Last Name Search

Claiborne County
part of the MSGenWeb

HERLONG CEMETERY

This cemetery's earliest marked grave is in the early 1870's. The cemetery is located on the Brandywine Road in County District 5, across from the property of Robert Isaac (Ike) Price, a descendant of the Herlong family.

Here is a picture from an old newspaper clipping (Port Gibson Reveille from the 50's) of the symbol used on many graves throughout Claiborne County, not necessarily Presbyterian. The caption reads, "the familiar pointing hand motif associated with the steeple of the First Presbyterian Church of Port Gibson."
Such a motif (without the wreath) is found on the grave marker of David Herlong.

Name	Kinship	Born	Died	Comment
David Herlong	Husband of Mary Varnado Herlong	Apr. 4, 1789	Dec. 16, 1864	Born – Orangeburg, SC "An humble Christian "
Mary Herlong	Wife of David Herlong	Mar.10,1794	June 27, 1886	Born – Orangeburg, SC
Charles Tucker	Husband of Adeline Herlong	Nov. 12, 1815	Jan. 20, 1895	
Adeline Tucker	Wife of Charles Tucker, dau. of Mary & David Herlong	Dec. 29, 1822	Sept. 5, 1878	
Cyrus Tanksley	Husband of Mary	Dec. 17, 1824	Aug.17., 1888	
Mary Tanksley	Wife of Cyrus	Jan. 16., 1891		
Carrie M.	Wife of J. H. Nusom	Mar. 1,1869	May 5, 1892	
Robert L.	Son of T. L. & A. M. McClure	Oct. 1, 1890	Oct. 6. 1890	
Baron (Bryon) Lee McClure, Sr.	Husband of Bessie Hynum, son of Trya McClure & Missie Jones	Nov. 9, 1896	June 14, 1957	

Clara Maud	Daughter of J. T. & M. O. McClure	May 2, 1897	Aug. 17, 1899	
Byron Lee McClure, Jr.		June 29, 1927	Apr. 13, 1947	
Thomas Jones McClure		Apr. 9, 1932	Apr. 9, 1932	
Mary Olivia	Dau. of B. F. & A. E. Shannon	Mar. 23, 1898	Oct. 20, 1900	
Forest A. (Andrew)Jordan	Son of Andrew J. Jordan &Rohelia Harrell	May 27, 1894	Nov. 25, 1957	WWI veteran
Henry Rohelia Harrell Jordan	Dau. of James Henry Harrell & Nancy Erwin	May 11, 1872	Oct. 13, 1963	
Andrew Jackson Jordan		Oct. 29, 1866	Apr. 22, 1930	
Iva Jackson	Son of A. J. & H. R. Jordan	June, 1903	Oct. 28, 1904	
Infant	Son of B. K. & L. E. Jones	Apr. 20, 1880	May 17, 1880	
Infant	Son of A. J. & H. R. Jordan	Nov. 8, 1897	Nov. 9, 1897	
Leon L. Neal		Mar. 5, 1890	Apr. 22, 1900	
Safronia S. Neal		Mar. 11, 1853	Dec. 11, 1897	
Burton B.	Son of W. E. & Lucinda Baggett	June 19, 1860	Apr. 22, 1883	Killed in a cyclone
William H. Russum		Dec. 5, 1906	Feb. 1`9, 1913	
P. W. H. Jordan		Aug. 13, 1838	July 20, 1897	
Mrs. D. I. Jordan		Jan. 18, 1845	Oct. 16, 1905	
Rosa Myrtice Rogers		Oct. 5, 1903	Sept. 20, 1905	
Infant	Son of Mr. & Mrs. Wiley Hugh Rogers, Sr.	Aug. 5. 1911	Aug. 5, 1911	
Robert L. Linton		Nov. 17, 1905	Jan. 22, 1933	
Fannie A.	Wife of H. W. Clark	Nov. 8, 1870	Sept. 5, 1903	
Sarah Price Holder		July 9,1857	Sept. 17, 1898	
Bessie	Dau. of W. & S. J. Holder	Dec. 1, 1884	May 23,1891	
Susan	Daughter of G. W. & Colon Johnston	Apr. 17, 1868	Sept. 1, 1882	
G. W. Johnston	(Hus. of Colon Brinson Holder, son of Jacob & Mary Gallatin Johnston)	Mar. 23, 1819	Feb. 9, 1901	
Colon Johnston	(Wife of George Washington Johnston)	June 9, 1837	Dec. 25, 1903	
Thomas Morgan Harrington		Mar. 16, 1857	Nov. 8, 1901	
Joel W. McClure		June 8, 1840	Dec. 27, 1886	
Joel Edward	Son of J. W. & M. E. McClure	June 3, 1880	Oct. 3, 1881	
Joyce Viola	Dau. of J. W. & M. E. McClure	Jan. 14, 1883	Sept. 3, 1884	
James W. McClure		Sept. 15, 1869	May 1, 1890	
Isaac Furr	(Son of Isham and Elizabeth Furr, husband of Nancy Thetford & Jennie Goza)	(Sept. 28, 1836)	(March 15, 1904)	Co. A, 36th Miss. Inf. CSA (Only notation on headstone.)
Ray Davis	Son of T. & A. M. Butler	Mar. 29, 1908	June 18, 1908	
(Wiley) Bunyan Ebey	Husband of Bertha Jordan, son of Wm. M. Ebey & Mattie Partin	Oct. 29, 1901	Nov. 7, 1960	
Walter A. Jordan		Dec. 20, 1892	Aug. 25, 1944	

Rosa E.	Wife of W. A. Jordan	Dec. 6, 1877	June 28, 1941	
Allie	Wife of Walter H. Russum	Feb. 15, 1881	Mar. 14, 1903	
Infant	Dau. of W. H. & A. O. Russum			"My Baby" no dates
Trena A. Jones	Wife of William A. Jones	Feb. 22, 1848	Feb. 10, 1928	
W. A. Jones	Hus. of Trena A. Jones	Oct. 22, 1848	Sept. 19, 1882	
Florence Estelle	Dau. of Wm. A. & Trena A. Jones	Aug. 11, 1868	Feb. 4, 1878	
Etta Agusta	Dau. of B. K. Jones	June 19, 1873	Oct. 17, 1887	
Charley Hayes	Son of B. K. & L. E. Jones	Nov. 18, 1877	May 17, 1880	
B. K. Jones		July 24, 1848	Feb. 22, 1891	
Eva Jane	Dau. of B. K. & L. E. Jones	Aug. 2, 1876	Sept. 9, 1877	
A. A. Dey	Wife of B. K. Jones	Mar. 9, 1849	Aug. 11, 1874	
Vincent Green Jones		Aug. 11, 1842	Aug. 23, 1872	
Daniel A. Jones		Jan. 20, 1820	Sept. 3, 1883	
Jane Sorrels	Wife of D. A. Jones	Jan. 9, 1825	June 4, 1897	
Blanch	Dau. of J. W. & M. E. Rollins	Apr.3, 1889	Mar. 29, 1891	
George W.	Son of J. W. & M. E. Rollins	May 14, 1887	Sept. 5, 1890	
Infant	Son of J. D. & Sarah Hudson	Aug. 29, 1872	Sept. 2, 1872	
Jennie	Dau. of J. D. & Sarah Hudson	Feb. 9, 1869	Nov. 15, 1871	
Joseph J. Price	Hus.of Elizabeth Raiburn, son of Joseph Price & Mary Hart Price,	Nov. 7, 1821	Oct. 2, 1878	Born in Lawrence Co. MS No marker, but believed to be buried here
Elizabeth Raiburn Price	Wife of Joseph J. Price, dau. of Anthony & Nancy Rayburn	Ca 1827	Sept. 15, 1878	Born in Amite Co. MS. No marker, but believed to be buried here
Robert Jerome W. Price	Husband of Ellen Eliza McGrew, son of Joseph J. Price & Elizabeth Raiburn/Rayburn	Sept. 15, 1849	Sept. 11, 1878	(Died in yellow fever epidemic – was a minister)
Eliza Ellen Jones	Wife of Robert J. Price & Seaborn Griffing Jones, dau. of Frances L. R. Herlong & John Flood McGrew	Jan. 12, 1855	Oct. 15, 1918	Died in the great influenza epidemic
S. G. Jones (Seaborn Griffing Jones)	Husband of Eliza E. McGrew Price, son of George W. and Harriet Griffing Jones	Mar. 25, 1828	Oct. 25,1898	(This is a Civil War grave that has not been marked as such. He was with the 38th Miss. Inf. CSA)
Leland S.	Son of S. G. & E. E. Jones	Apr. 15, 1888	Apr. 20, 1888	
Frances Robbie	Dau. of R. J. Price & E. E. Jones	Jan. 6, 1879	Jan. 15, 1890	
Rev. Isadore F. Price	Son of R. J. Price & E. E. McGrew	Feb. 1. 1875	May 31, 1903	
Infant	Son of W. H. & M. J. Jordan	Jan. 2, 1902	Jan. 2, 1902	
William Neill		Feb. 27, 1813	Oct. 11, 1883	
Henry L. Jordan	Feb. 27, 1836	Dec. 27, 1899		
James	Son of G. D. & H. E. McClure	Aug. 22, 1873	Aug. 3, 1883	
Joel	Son of G. D. & H. E. McClure	Oct. 27, 1879	Apr. 24, 1880	

Joice	Dau. of G. D. & H. E. McClure	Apr. 7, 1871	Aug. 12, 1871	
Tyra Milly		1814	Oct. 18, 1878	" Age 64"
Stephen Douglas	Son of G. H. & M. D. Phillips	June 14, 1878	Aug. 21, 1886	
Thomas Edward	Son of G. H. & M. D. Phillips	July 21, 1883	Sept. 3, 1886	
Sarah J.	Daughter of T. & Parthana Lilly	Apr. 23, 1835	Nov. 10, 1855	
Mildred Atcheson		Aug. 17, 1852	Jan. 21, 1853	
Edwin Atcheson		Feb. 28, 1854	1856	
Walter Jones Ebey	Son of W. B. Ebey & Bertha Jordan	May 21, 1923	May 2, 1964	WWI veteran
Homer Forest Herlong	Son of John Thomas Herlong & Rose Ella Jordan	Oct. 3, 1898	Aug. 10, 1967	Born in Claiborne County MS
Bertha Jewel Ebey	Dau. of Walter Jordan & Rosie Jones	Dec. 14, 1898	Nov. 28, 1987	
Bertie Rose Buford	Dau. of Wiley Bunyan Ebey & Bertha Jewel Jordan	May 21, 1926	Mar. 24, 1994	
Jeff Wade Jordan	Son of Anon B. Jordan & Mamie Hynum	May 23, 1920	Nov. 3, 1998	Born at Pattison, MS. WWII veteran
Luvenia Caroline Price	Dau. of Joseph J. Price & Elizabeth Raiburn/Rayborn	Nov. 24, 1844	Nov. 4, 1870	No marker, but believed to be buried here.
Joseph A. Price	Son of Joseph J. Price & Elizabeth Raiburn/Rayborn	Oct. 14, 1852	Oct. 4, 1878	No marker, but believed to be buried here
McGrew Price	Son of John Lewis Price & Elizabeth Lenora McGrew	1892	1894	No marker
John Flood McGrew	Husband of Frances L. R. Herlong, son of John McGrew, Sr. & Caroline Callier/Caller	1824	Feb. 12, 1855	No marker, but believed to be buried here. Born in Washington or Clarke County AL. Murdered near Rodney.
Frances Lucinda Rebecca Herlong McGrew	Wife of J. Flood McGrew, dau. of David Herlong & Mary Varnado	1832	1855	No marker, but believed to be buried here. Died of fever.
Martha McGrew	Dau. of J. Flood McGrew & Frances Herlong			No marker, but believed to be buried here. Died young.
William P. McGrew	Son of J. Flood McGrew & Frances Herlong			No marker, but believed to be buried here. Died after 1870.

Submitted by Sue Burns Moore sbmoore@swbell.net based on personal research , Ben Mullins list, and *Genealogy from Glenwood Funeral Home Records, Port Gibson, MS 28 Jan. 1951-December 2002*, by Grady and Martha Price Leese, 2003. (More information is found in the Glenwood records such as place of birth, surviving family members, place of death, etc. which I have not included here.)

HERLONG CEMETERY'S HOLLOW TOMBSTONE

In Herlong Cemetery in Claiborne County, Mississippi, there is a very unusual tombstone, or more precisely, monument, because although it gives the appearance of being made of stone, this memorial is actually made of metal. More than 100 years old, the marker is still in excellent condition. It marks the resting place of George Washington Johnston (Mar. 23, 1819 – Feb. 9, 1901) and his wife Colen/Colon (June 9, 1837 – Dec. 25, 1903). G. W., as he was known, was a Confederate veteran of the siege of Vicksburg, and he is believed to have had children by three wives, the last of which was Colon Brinson Holder. Lying beside them, with a traditional stone marker, is their blind teenage daughter Susan who died in 1882.

The Johnston marker is unique to this cemetery and is fairly rare. Although such monuments are found in every state in the Union, there are relatively few of them since they were only made in this country for about forty years, beginning in 1873. For some reason, the metal tombstones never became popular though they were easily accessible and affordable, even being sold in the Sears & Roebuck catalog. Some cemeteries banned their use, however, thinking them inferior. But unless their foundations were improperly laid, most of these markers are in better shape today than their stone counterparts.

The monuments, called "White Bronze," for commercial appeal, are actually made of molded, pure zinc panels, bolted together. Over the years, these "tombstones" weather in the elements, gradually forming a tough shell of zinc carbonate. This aged patina is what gives the markers their lovely blue-gray color.

The consumer of that day could choose from many different symbols, sculptures, panels, and shapes. Popular motifs were angels, sheaves of wheat, wreaths, etc. Prices ranged from a few dollars for a simple panel to thousands of dollars for a large, elaborate monument; but overall, they were very reasonably priced.

The Johnston monument in Herlong Cemetery must have been of great interest to the rural community at the turn of the century, few having seen such a remarkable thing. The local children soon found out that, because it was hollow, it would give out a mighty bong when struck with a rock or stick.

When my grandmother Eunice Geneva Furr Jones (1894 - 1987),a native of Claiborne County, was a small girl of about nine or ten years old, she and her family lived on her grandfather Isaac Furr's place, less than a mile from the Herlong Cemetery. Christmas was coming, and her father, William Preston Furr, said that he had money for only one saddle for his three older children to have to ride their horses. He said that he had determined that he would give it to the one brave enough to walk to Herlong Cemetery in the dark and rap loud enough on the hollow metal tombstone to be heard back at the house. Eunice had two brothers older than she - Herman, about fourteen and Sidney, about twelve. The boys were not up to the task, but young Eunice was, and won the much-desired saddle by making the spooky trip and accomplishing the eerie task. The resounding, vibrating voice of the tomb was heard by the entire family, and she won her saddle, much to the chagrin and embarrassment of her brothers. This action, though insignificant, was prophetic of her ninety-three years of life, full of courage, determination, and true grit.

© 2002-2007 by Ann Allen Geoghegan
All rights reserved. This information may be used by humans for personal reference and research only. Redistribution or duplication in any other form is strictly prohibited without the permission of the author. If you have questions please contact the author. Please do not remove this copyright notice or text appearing with the information.

Submitted By Sue Burns Moore sbmoore@swbell.net

Sources of information about the White Bronze monuments:

Rochester's History: Cemetery Monuments: White Bronze - Zinc

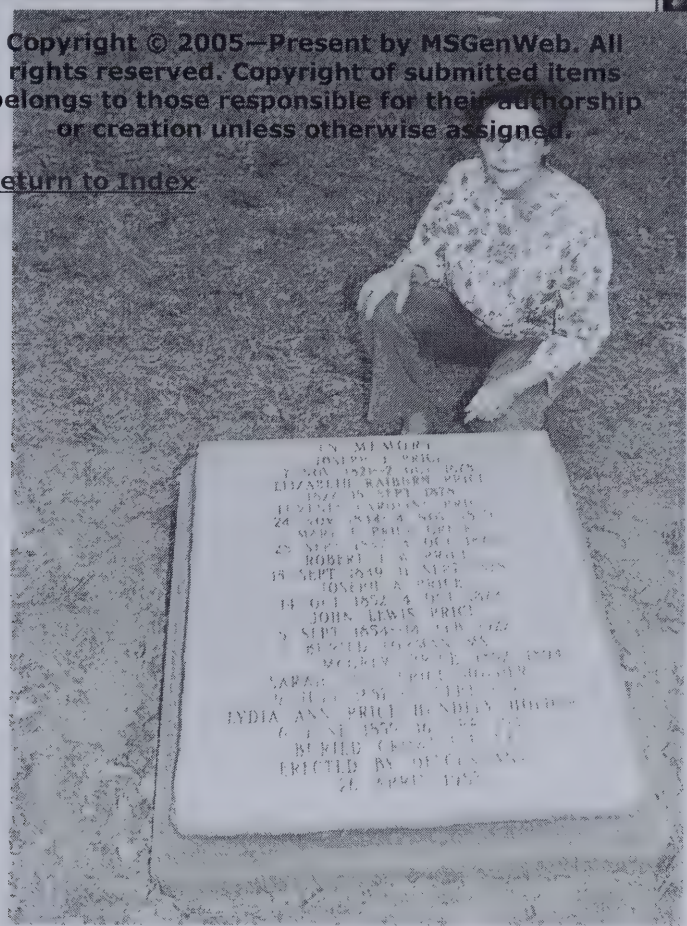
County Coordinator: Ann Allen Geoghegan
State Coordinator Jeff Kemp

Metal Monuments of Greenwood Cemetery

Assistant State Coordinators Ann Allen Geoghegan or Denise Wells

Copyright © 2005—Present by MSGenWeb. All rights reserved. Copyright of submitted items belongs to those responsible for their authorship or creation unless otherwise assigned.

Return to Index



Memorial of the family of Joseph J. Price and Elizabeth Raiburn/Rayborn , submitted by Martha Price Leese, a descendant.

Richard D. Brownell, Franklin Parish Louisiana

Submitted by: Jerry Carter

July 2005

****
Copyright. All rights reserved.
http://usgwarchives.net/copyright.htm
http://usgwarchives.net/la/lafiles.htm
****

Descendants of Richard D. Brownell

1. RICHARD D.1 BROWNELL was born 1816 in Ma., and died Aft. December 1862 in Franklin Parish, La.. He met CAROLINE DUFF, daughter of HUGH DUFF and SALENA ROLLINS. She was born 1824 in Ms., and died Abt. 1854 in Franklin Parish, La..

Notes for RICHARD D. BROWNELL:

Other Spouses; Eliza Ellis and Samatha Ross

Thomas and Anne Brownell were the first members of the Brownell family to emigrate to America. Most Brownells in the United States and Canada are descended from them. They arrived in New England in 1638, on board the ship Whale. According to the ship's passenger list, they had lived in the London parish of St. Mary Cole before making the journey to America. Descendents who came to America on the Mayflower--John Alden, Francis Cooke, William Mullins and George Soule married into the Brownell lines -At least three Brownell lines are thus Mayflower lines.

Descendants of the same lines are U. S. Presidents Franklin Roosevelt, William Taft and Abraham Lincoln according to E.E. Brownell and his work (1930-'60) later works show both Bush Presidents also are descendants of Francis Cooke . The majority of the Brownells in early America live in

9. i. MAGGIE3 CROKE, b. December 26, 1869, Franklin Parish, La.; d. 1957, Franklin Parish, La..

10. ii. LUCY CROKE, b. January 27, 1872; d. March 26, 1931.

iii. RICHARD CROKE, b. February 1874, Franklin Parish, La.; m. ANNIE R. TOWNSEND, December 02, 1897; b. May 1875, La..

11. iv. BENJAMIN CROKE, b. July 04, 1876, Franklin Parish, La.; d. October 12, 1922, Franklin Parish, La..

v. JEFFREY CROKE, b. March 1884.

4. JOHN HARVEY2 BROWNELL (RICHARD D.1) was born 1851 in Franklin Parish, La., and died April 06, 1931 in Franklin Parish, La.. He met FRANCES ANN HERLONG, daughter of JOHN HERLONG and ELLENOR LYONS. She was born 1855 in Franklin Parish, La..

Notes for FRANCES ANN HERLONG:

The name Herlong is a derivation of the Swiss surname Herlan. The Herlan family came from Flanders and first lived in Germany in Billigheim, County of Bargzbien, in the state of Pfalz (later Rhineland-Pfalz) in southern Germany on the Rhine River. They were there by 1723 (near city of Landau, Germany) and later moved to Spryer, Germany. German states moved back and forth under French and German rules

Children of JOHN BROWNELL and FRANCES HERLONG are:

12. i. DAVID S.3 BROWNELL, b. 1874, Franklin Parish, La.; d. ? Fresno, Cal..

13. ii. CAMPUS C. BROWNELL, b. 1877, Franklin Parish, La.; d. 1962, Franklin Parish, La..

14. iii. JULIA BROWNELL, b. 1882, Franklin Parish, La..

15. iv. JOHN HARVEY BROWNELL JR., b. January 22, 1887, Winnsboro, La.; d. May 19, 1941, Waverly, La..

16. v. FLORENCE BROWNELL, b. 1889, Franklin Parish, La..

Children of LUCY CROKE and MURDOCK MOCK are:

i. JESSE RICHARD4 MOCK, b. 1889.

ii. NELSON MOCK, b. 1902.

23. iii. WILLIE AUGUSTA MOCK, b. December 05, 1896; d. June 02, 1928.

iv. RODDY MOCK, b. September 17, 1894; d. October 27, 1918.

v. ALLIE MAE MOCK.

11. BENJAMIN3 CROKE (JULIANNE2 BROWNELL, RICHARD D.1) was born July 04, 1876 in Franklin Parish, La., and died October 12, 1922 in Franklin Parish, La.. He met EMMER L. LAMBERT December 25, 1895 in Catahoula Parish. She was born September 11, 1877 in La., and died April 24, 1962 in Franklin Parish, La..

Children of BENJAMIN CROKE and EMMER LAMBERT are:

i. EMMER4 CROKE, b. January 1897, Franklin Parish, La..

ii. MICKENS CROKE, b. April 1899, Franklin Parish, La..

12. DAVID S.3 BROWNELL (JOHN HARVEY2, RICHARD D.1) was born 1874 in Franklin Parish, La., and died in ? Fresno, Cal.. He married (1) WILLIE E. ~~CARPENTER~~. She was born 1887. He met (2) SUSIE FIFE September 22, 1895, daughter of ALVIN FIFE and MARTHA JANE. She was born 1878 in Franklin Parish, La..

Notes for DAVID S. BROWNELL:

2nd wifeWillie E. Carpenter

Notes for SUSIE FIFE:

Susie (Susan) Fife Brownell had Tuberculosis. She gave Ella B. Brownell to her sister Mamie Brownell Reagan to raise.

Children of DAVID BROWNELL and SUSIE FIFE are:

i. ELLA B.4 BROWNELL, m. BILL HALEY.

ii. FIFE BROWNELL, b. August 22, 1897, Franklin Parish, La.; d. August 1969, Ouachita Parish, La.; m. MAMIE H.; b. October 31, 1909.

More About MAMIE H.:

Burial: Friendship Cem. Franklin Parish

24. iii. MAMIE BROWNELL, b. 1900, Franklin Parish, La.; d. 1951, Boonville, Ark..

25. iv. CARLIE BROWNELL, b. 1906.

Case Christian

13. ~~CAMPUS C.~~3 BROWNELL (JOHN HARVEY2, RICHARD D.1) was born 1877 in Franklin Parish, La., and died 1962 in Franklin Parish, La.. He met MARTHA ELIZABETH LORD May 29, 1898, daughter of MATTHEW LORD and MISSOURI FIFE. She was born 1881, and died 1907.

Children of CAMPUS BROWNELL and MARTHA LORD are:

26. i. CAROLINE4 BROWNELL, b. January 23, 1901, Baskin, La.; d. Abt. April 28, 1960, Baskin, La..

27. ii. ARCHIE BROWNELL, b. October 04, 1902, Franklin Parish, La..

28. iii. MATTHEW C. BROWNELL, b. 1906, Franklin Parish, La..

14. JULIA3 BROWNELL (JOHN HARVEY2, RICHARD D.1) was born 1882 in Franklin Parish, La.. She married (1) DREW D. DENTON, son of D. DENTON and DULCINA FIFE. She married (2) AMOS BRYANT. She married (3) W. ROBERT BRUCE. He was born 1871.

md 1897

Children of JULIA BROWNELL and DREW DENTON are:

i. DREW4 DENTON, b. 1901, Franklin Parish, La..

ii. ELLA DENTON, b. 1904.

iii. IDELLA DENTON, b. 1906, Franklin Parish, La..

iv. HERMON J. DENTON, b. May 19, 1908, Franklin Parish, La.; d. November 27, 1977, Franklin Parish, La.; m. RUTH J. HOLOWAY; b. May 28, 1908, La.; d. July 16, 1974, Franklin Parish, La..

15. JOHN HARVEY BROWNELL3 JR. (JOHN HARVEY2 BROWNELL, RICHARD D.1) was born January 22, 1887 in Winnsboro, La., and died May 19, 1941 in Waverly, La.. He met (1) FANNIE LEE PHILLIPS, daughter of HENRY PHILLIPS and SARAH DAVIS. She was born October 03, 1897 in Baskin, La., and died July 1978 in Delhi, La.. He married (2) CLARA FORD.

Return to normal view

Ancestries of Errol S. BEVAN and Hollie C. ATKINSON BEVAN to ADAM and EVE including many Cousin lines

Entries: 177588 **Updated:** 2010-06-26 20:18:11 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Errol Bevan bevangenealogyservices@hotmail.com

WE BELIEVE WE CAN BE AN ETERNAL FAMILY THROUGH CHRIST!

Display pedigree in text format

1 Elizabeth KENNEDY
B: 21 AUG 1790
P: Greene, Tennessee
D:
P:

2 Col. Daniel KENNEDY
B: 1750
P: Martinsburg, Frederick, Virginia
M: 24 OCT 1774
P: Greene, Tennessee
D: 15 SEP 1802
P: Camp Creek, Greene, Tennessee, United States

3 Margaret HUGHES
B: 1752
P: Virginia, United States
D: 1816
P: Rhea, Tennessee, United States

4 Daniel KENNEDY
B: 1722
P: Fredrick, Virginia, United States
M: ABT 1746
P: Martinsburg, Berkeley, Virginia
D: 1758
P: Martinsburg, Berkeley, Virginia

5 Mary ALLEN
B: 1725
P: Fredrick, Virginia, United States
D:
P:

6 John HUGHES
B: BEF 1732
P: Pennsylvania, United States
M: 1751
P: Virginia, United States
D: 7 JUL 1791
P: Greene, Tennessee

7 Mrs Sarah HUGHES
B: 1730
P: Virginia, United States
D: AFT 7 JUL 1795
P: Greene, Tennessee

8 Daniel KENNADY
B: 1685
P: Scotland, United Kingdom
M:
P:
D:
P:

9 Jannet BLAIR
B:
P:
D:
P:

10
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

11
B:
P:
D:
P:

12 Francis HUGHES =>
B: 1697
P: Pennsylvania, United States
M: 1729
P: Pennsylvania, United States
D: 1777
P: Augusta, Virginia, United States

13 Mrs Christine (Christina) HUGHES
B: 1705
P: Pennsylvania, United States
D:
P:

14
B:
P:
M:
P:
D:
P:

15
B:
P:
D:
P:

Thank-you very much for your kind notes of gratitude. We remain eternally grateful for your emails with additions, corrections, and other information. THANK-YOU!

Return to normal view

Ancestries of Errol S. BEVAN and Hollie C. ATKINSON BEVAN to ADAM and EVE including many Cousin lines

Entries: 177588 **Updated:** 2010-06-26 20:18:11 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Errol Bevan bevangenealogyservices@hotmail.com

WE BELIEVE WE CAN BE AN ETERNAL FAMILY THROUGH CHRIST!

Display pedigree in text format

1 Francis HUGHES
B: 1697
P: Pennsylvania, United States
D: 1777
P: Augusta, Virginia, United States

2 Charles HUGHES
B: 1665
P: Denbighshire, Wales, United Kingdom
M: 1695
P: Radnor Twp, Pennsylvania
D: 1711
P: Philadelphia, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States

3 Mrs Rebecca HUGHES
B: 1670
P: Pennsylvania, United States
D:
P:

4 B: P: M: P: D: P:

5 B: P: D: P:

6 B: P: M: P: D: P:

7 B: P: D: P:

8 B: P: M: P: D: P:

9 B: P: D: P:

10 B: P: M: P: D: P:

11 B: P: D: P:

12 B: P: M: P: D: P:

13 B: P: D: P:

14 B: P: M: P: D: P:

15 B: P: D: P:

Thank-you very much for your kind notes of gratitude. We remain eternally grateful for your emails with additions, corrections, and other information.
THANK-YOU!

DESCENDANTS OF CHARLES HUGHES

Hughes Generation 1:

Charles Hughes
b. abt. 1665 Wales
arrived in Philadelphia in 1684 after crossing the Atlantic on the ship *Vine*
will dated 1711 and probated 1712, Lancaster Co PA

+Rebecca (surname unknown)

- John Hughes
- Anne Hughes
- Francis Hughes
- Rebecca Hughes

Hughes Generation 2:

John Hughes

John Hughes may have had a son, Sergeant Hughes, who married Christine and had a daughter, Margaret Hughes, b. Sep. 6, 1739.

Anne Hughes

Francis Hughes
b. abt. 1697, Pennsylvania
d. 1777, Augusta County (present day Rockingham County), Virginia

+Christina (surname unknown), probably in Pennsylvania

- John Hughes
- Aaron Hughes
- Francis Hughes, Jr.

Hughes Generation 3:

John Hughes, Sr.
b. bef. 1732 -- needs further study
d. Jul. 7, 1791, Greene Co TN

+Sarah, d. aft. 1795

- Aaron Hughes

John's will left his estate to his wife, Sarah, and, upon her death, to their son, Aaron Hughes. The will does not list other children. Other documents do, however, indicate a relationship to two other children, who could have been either siblings or cousins. Those two persons are as follows:

- Margaret Hughes
- Francis Hughes

Early Tennessee histories seem to link an addition person to John and Sarah Hughes. A man named John Hughes claimed that he was the brother of Francis of Greene County. This John Hughes completed a Revolutionary War pension application at the age of 80 on Sep. 5, 1832. The application states that he lived in Burke County, North Carolina, at enlistment. The application also states that he later lived in Blount Co TN, before finally settling in McMinn Co TN. If he were the son of John and Sarah Hughes, he would be listed as follows:

- John Hughes, Jr., b. abt. 1752, d. aft. 1832

A man named Francis Hughes and a man named Thomas Hughes fought in the same regiment from North Carolina during the Revolutionary War. A document called *Pierce's Register* lists both names on page 191.

The relationship of John and Sarah Hughes to Margaret, Francis, John and Thomas Hughes bears further study.

John Hughes lived and owned land in Frederick County (later organized as part of Shenandoah County), Virginia. He sold land there in 1768, but it is not presently known when John and his wife moved to Greene County Tennessee. Kay White has suggested that they may have lived in Burke County, North Carolina, prior to living in Tennessee.

Col. Daniel Kennedy, husband of Margaret Hughes, was the executor and witness of the will of John Hughes. His service as executor tends to refute other histories, which have argued that Margaret was the daughter of Francis Hughes, who was born earlier in this line in 1697.

"Other Hughes of interest who may or may not be related to this family are:

(1) Andrew, James and Edward Hughes who are on the 1783 Greene Co. Tax List

(2) Thomas & David Hughes who along with our Francis are listed in White's "The Kings Mountain Men" as early Watauga settlers & who were with Sevier at Kings Mt. (This Thomas Hughes is quite likely the Thomas found serving in the same company with our Francis.

David Hughes was pensioned in Sullivan Co., TN in 1833 at the age of 82 (born c1751) - we need to have a look at his pension application!!"
--Kay White, Feb. 18, 1999

Hughes Generation 3 continued

Aaron Hughes
b. abt. 1732 -- needs further study
d. 1841, Walker or Dade County, Georgia

+Sarah MacKay, Apr. 24, 1797, Greene Co TN

Margaret Hughes
b. abt. 1752, possibly born in Frederick Co VA (organized in 1772 as Dunmore County,renamed Shenandoah County in 1778)
d. abt. 1816, Rhea Co TN

+Col. Daniel Kennedy, Oct. 24, 1774 (source of marriage date unknown)
b. late 1750 or early 1751, in the Back Creek area of Frederick Co VA (now organized as part of Berkeley County, West Virginia)
d. Sep. 15, 1802, Greene Co TN, of blood poisoning following an injury to his hand by a forge hammer at his iron works; buried Zion Church Cemetery.

John Kennedy, b. Oct. 29, 1775, d. Aug. 19, 1845;
+Patience Davis, 1794, b. Dec. 27, 1772, d. Jan. 14, 1842, Greene Co TN (daughter of Thomas Davis b. Feb. 10, 1739-40, South Carolina d. Sep. 22, 1825, Greeneville, Greene County Tennesse, and Sarah 'Sally' Harrison, daughter of William Harrison and Ann Kirkland);
their children:
(1), William Kennedy, d. Indiana, +Elizabeth Murphy
(2) Thomas Kennedy
(3) James Kennedy, d. Mar. 9, 1863, Indiana, +Christine Hughes, Oct. 16, 1823, Greene Co TN
(4) Mary Ann "Polly" Kennedy, +Thomas Y. Hutches, Oct. 23, 1844, Greene Co TN
(5) Daniel Kennedy, Jr., b. Sep. 23, 1795, d. Jul. 6, 1861; +Margaret Kennedy (daughter of Thomas Kennedy and Esther Perry)
(6) John Davis Kennedy, b. Mar. 1801, Greene Co TN, d. Nov. 19, 1864, Brown County, Indiana, +Mary "Polly" King **Alexander**, Jul. 21, 1824
(7) Allen Kennedy, b. abt. 1812, d. Apr. 19, 1833, Greene Co TN, +Margaret Waddle
(8) Margaret "Peggy' Kennedy, b. May 26, 1817, Greene Co TN, d. Aug. 27, 1878, Lamar County, Texas, +Levi Henshaw, Nov. 27, 1840, Greene Co TN [20]

- Thomas Kennedy, b. May 13, d. 1778, d. Jul. 7, 1863; + 1) Esther Penny
- Mary Kennedy, b. Dec. 22, 1779, d. aft. 1823; + Daniel Rawling, 1794
- William Kennedy, b. Apr. 1, 1781, d. aft. 1836; + 1, possibly) (first name unknown) Miller, +2) Mary "Polly" Scott, 1818
- Daniel Kennedy, b. Aug. 2, 1784, d. abt. 1809; +Ann Miller, Feb. 20, 1806
- Sarah Kennedy, b. Feb. 7, 1788, d. Jul. 12, 1870; +Stephen K. **Alexander**, 1803

- Elizabeth Kennedy, b. Aug. 21, 1790; +James Bailey, Dec. 18, 1804
- Margaret Kennedy, b. May 10, 1793, d. 1864; +James E. **McClure**, 1811
- Polly Ann Kennedy, b. Nov. 20, 1795, d. Aug. 10, 1825; +Rezin Rawlings, 1808
- Allen A. Kennedy, b. May 27, 1798, d. Jul. 19, 1857; +Margaret Hackett
- George Kennedy, b. Feb. 14, 1801, d. 1822 (?), Rhea Co TN; believed to have not married

Notes on Davis in-laws:

William H. Davis, Nancy A. Davis, and Mary "Polly" Davis were siblings of Patience Davis. William H. Davis married Susannah Hixson. Nancy A. Davis married Andrew Hixson. Susannah Hixson and Andrew Hixson were siblings to the two Hixson brothers, Timothy Springfield and William, who had two Hughes brides, Rebecca and Ingebo. Mary Polly Davis. b. May 5, 1786, Tennessee, d. Aug. 13, 1841, Rhea Co TN, married William King **Alexander** Jul. 8, 1802, Greene Co TN.

Notes on Alexander in-laws:

Mary "Polly" King Alexander, Stephen K. Alexander, and William King Alexander were daughter and sons of William Alexander and Elizabeth King. This William Alexander was b. abt. 1733, Pennsylvania. He married Elizabeth King Dec. 9, 1762. She was b, Jun. 17, 1737, Pennsylvania, and d. Jul. 20, 1817, Tennessee. Elizabeth King was the daughter of Thomas King, Sr. (b. abt. 1695, Londonderry, Ireland, d. bef. 1764, Lancaster Co PA) and Jane Sharp (b. abt. 1699, Scotland), who were married abt. 1715, Lancaster Co PA.

Notes of Daniel Kenndy, shared from research of Kay White:

"In 1774, a Daniel Kennedy served in Lord Dunmore's War as a private in the company of Captain Evan Shelby - it is believed that this was our Daniel as family tradition claims that he served in this war under Shelby. In 1776 he aided in the defense of the Watauga Fort (then NC, now TN) when it was attacked by the Cherokee Indians. He enlisted on 1 Jan 1777 and served as a Sgt. in Capt. John Asby's Co. (also designated as Capt. Valentine Peyton's Co.) of the 3rd Virginia Regiment.

"Historians, in general, state that he migrated to the vicinity of Milburnton, TN (then Washington Co., NC) in 1778, the date of his first land entry, however, at that time he had cleared acreage and two houses on this land which would indicate an earlier migration and it is evident that he was in the Watauga area in 1776.

"Daniel's first land grant for 394 acres was entered on 22 July 1778 'on the head of the Mill Fork of Lick Creek' in Washington Co., NC (North Carolina Grant #328); on 10 Aug 1779 he entered 120 acres adjoining his land (North Carolina Grant #388).

"Prior to 1783, when he appeared on the Greene Co., TN tax list, he had removed to a large tract of land about six miles southeast of Greeneville, TN at the mouth of Camp Creek on the Nolichucky River and this homestead remained in the family for over a hundred years.

"Referred to as the "Father of Greene County", much has been written about Col. Daniel's involvement in the politics of this area and about his military career (see sources). He served in many campaigns under Col. John Sevier, including the Battle of King's Mountain, at which time he was promoted to Captain;

"... he was an interpreter at the Dumplin Creek Treaty after which he was commissioned Colonel; he was a conservative, rather than radical, supporter of the State of Franklin and prominent in that movement (Sevier appointed him a Brigadier General for the State of Franklin in May 1785 however, and perhaps because the State of Franklin did not materialize, it appears that Daniel and his family preferred the title of Colonel);

"...he was Clerk of the Greene County Court and was a trustee of Washington and Greeneville Colleges; in addition to large land holdings, he owned a tannery, an iron works, and a number of slaves."

"The Kennedy's were Scotch-Irish Presbyterians. In Greene Co TN, they were affiliated with the Zion Presbyterian Church. This church stood located just south of the Kennedy homestead, which was just south of the Nolachukey River and across the Old Jonesboro Road from where Camp Creek joins the Nolachukey. A grandson of Daniel Kennedy is believed to have built the house now on the site. This house faces Jonesboro Road.

"Col. Daniel Kennedy's earmark was a single crop of the right ear and a slit in the left ear."

From *Goodspeed's Hisory of Greene County*, 1887:

"Daniel Kennedy came in 1779, and located on the river four miles east of Greenville, at the mouth of Holley Creek. He was one of the most prominent pioneers of the State, and deserves to rank with Sevier, Shelby and Cocke.

"He was chosen clerk of the county court upon the organization of the county, and continued to hold it under four successive changes of government, a sufficient proof of his integrity and worth.

"He was an ardent support of the State of Franklin, and was an active participant in the convention which founded it. He was also elected a brigadier-general of the Franklin militia."

Daniel Kennedy as Daniel Kennedy III:

"Daniel Kennedy III was the son of Daniel, II of Frederick, now Berkley Co., VA. this Daniel was the son of Daniel Kennedy of ? Scotland. Daniel the 1st was a Jacobite and was captured at Preston. He was transported against his will from Liverpool Liverpool in the Godspeed 28 July 1716, arrived in Maryland, Oct. 1716. Indentured to John Courts, MD 18 Oct. 1716.

"Daniel the 2nd, was apparently married more that once as I am descended from Col. Daniels 1/2 sister Elizabeth from his 1st marriage, but lack details. "

--Don R. Baker, Hughes Genforum post, Dec. 17, 1998

"Daniel Kennedy - Scottish Rebell was transported to America on the Ship Good Speed on the 18 Oct 1716. Daniel was purchased by John Courts of Anne A. MD. Does any Kennedy researcher have proven descent from this Daniel or even "a theory" of descendency from him.

"The rebels were sold by the factor of Messrs. Richard Guildard & Company to serve a term of 7 years. Other Rebell's purchased by John Courts were: Patt McKoy, Angus McDormott. Some of the Rebels were purchased by those who were sympathetic to the Stuart cause, and planned on immediately setting them free."
--Jayne McCarley, Hughes Genforum post, Feb. 16, 1999

Francis Hughes
b. 1749 [2], 1758 [3], or 1759 [7], possibly born in Frederick County (organized in 1772 as Dunmore County, which was renamed Shenandoah County in 1778), Virginia
d. Jan. 25, 1841, Greene County

+Rebecca Allen, d. bef. Jan 25, 1841

- Margaret Hughes
- John Hughes
- Rebecca Hughes
- Ingebo Hughes
- Clarissa Hughes
- Hardeman (Hardy) Hughes

One hypothesis holds that Rebecca Allen, b. abt. 1760, was the daughter of Rueben Allen and Ingabo Byrd, although this must be tested and documented. See Allen precursors.

Some uncertainty exists over the birth date of Francis Hughes, as shown by the notations above. Data from these sources as a whole, however, do portray the same man named Francis Hughes. Birth dates for the children of Francis, as listed below, are from a genealogy which uses the 1749 date.

If Francis were born in 1758 or 1759, then estimates for the birth dates for these children should be moved from the 1760's to the 1770's. The 1759 birth date comes from the pension application of Francis Hughes, and currently seems to this author be the correct date.

At least one source claims that Francis Hughes had a second marriage, though no name of a second wife is known. A woman named Mary Ann "Dolly" Miller, the wife of Thornton Miller, claimed that she was a half-sister to John Hughes, the son of Francis Hughes and Rebecca Allen. As Kay White has noted,

> "Francis, in his will, listed ALL of his living legal heirs - IF Mary Ann was living at the time of the Will (1841), she was not his daughter, although she could have possibly been a step-daughter - IF she was deceased at that time, the possibility of

either does exist - this bears further study." [12]

Francis without a will:

"Francis Hughes did not leave a will. The document referred to as a will was actually a court declartion made by Francis' children. They went to court to swear that they were the only living, legal heirs in order to collect their father's pension. It is known that they did not include a half sister, Mary Ann (Polly) Hughes who married Thornton Miller."
--Jeanne Bowman Overbay, Feb. 26, 2000

Francis Hughes is documented in *Revolutionary War Soldiers of Western North Carolina,* [7], as follows:

Summary of Early Life

Francis Hughes was born in Shenandoah County, VA in the year 1759. At the beginning of the Revolutionary War, he was living in Western Burke (then Rowan) County, NC. He later was "unsettled", but apparently was residing in the Watauga area of east Tennessee, then North Carolina.

Summary of Partisan Activity

Francis Hughes first entered military service in Burke County, NC in June 1776. He served as a ranger on the western Catawba Frontier, scouting against the hostile Cherokee and Creek Indians. He served in Capt. Penland's Company. In August 1776, Hughes joined up with Rutherford's troops and took part in the Cherokee Expedition of August-October 1776, In his pension declaration, he mentions an engagement in which eighteen Indians were killed.

In January 1777, he enlisted in Col. John Seviers Regiment. Their purpose was to clear the Watauga Settlements from Indian incursions. He helped to erect and and garrison a fort on the Nolachukey River (at Gallaker's orGallagher's).

In September 1780, Hughes volunteered under Col. Sevier (Capt. Samuel William's Company) and took part in the great King's Mountain Expedition of September and October 1780. The march culminated in the American Victory at King's Mountain, SC on October 7, 1780.

His final tour of duty was for a period of one month under Col. Sevier. This consisted of a short march to Cherokee country and back.

Summary of Later Life

Francis Hughes apparently moved from Burke County, NC to Watauga some time during the war... He was in Greene Co TN, by 1782.... He continued to reside in East Tennessee for the remainder of his life.

On July 21, 1833, as a resident of Greene County, TN, age 74 years, he applied for a Federal pension. He was awarded an annual pension of $51.66. In his pension application children are mentioned, but not by name. (See below).[6]

Francis Hughes died January 25, 1841... while residing with his daughter Margaret in Bledsoe County, TN. His wife predeceased him. His heirs were as follows: John Hughes, Margaret Hughes, Ingabow Hixon and Rebecca Hixon.

Francis Hughes pension record, as documented by Descendants of John Hewes, privately published by Eben Putanm, New York, 1913, Call Number Cs71.H892:

"Francis Hughes was of Green County, Tenn., 21 July, 1833, then aged 74 years, when he applied for pension, alleging that he resided in Burke County, N. C., in June, 1776, when he enlisted as a ranger in North Carolina, under Capt. Penland, in the command of Gen. McDowell, and served two months and a half against the Cherokee and Creek Indians.

"On his return from this tour of service, he met the troops under Gen. Rutherford on their march to the Cherokee Nation, and volunteered under Rutherford. The expedition proceeded to the "Nation." In the overhill towns the Indians embodied, and an engagement ensued in which the Indians were defeated with a loss of 18 killed. This tour of service lasted from August, 1776, to December, 1776, four months.

"In Jan., 1777, he volunteered under Col. John Sevier to retake the western settlements on the Watoga. Seviers' force was employed in building a fort for defense at "Gallaker's" on "Nola Sheeky" river, in the present State of Tennessee. Hughes was stationed there for twelve months.

"Under the Act of North Carolina calling for new levies, he volunteered in Sept., 1780, for an expedition, under Col. Sevier, against Ferguson. He was in Capt. Samuel Williams' company and marched with Campbell's Virginia troops across the "Yellow Mountains" into North Carolina, and there met the militia under General McDowell, and in October was present at the battle of King's Mountain.

"After the battle he helped guard the prisoners on the march to the "Barrix" for exchange, serving three months. In the winter of 1780 he again volunteered and was led by Col. Sevier against the Cherokee Indians and marched to the borders of their country, but the Indians had retired. He was one month in this service. His total service was 21 months and 14 days.

"He was born in Shenandoah County, Va., in 1759, and had lived in Washington County, afterward in Green County. He was living in 1839. "

Francis Hughes may have used his Revolutionary War service to qualify for work as a ranger, as noted in the following passages from *Goodspeed's History of Greene County*, 1887:

> "In 1783, the General Assembly of North Carolina passed an act dividing Washington County for the second time, and establishing the county of Greene. On the third Monday of August, the court of pleas and quarter sessions met at the house of Robert Carr, which stood near to what is known as the Big Spring in Greeneville.

"The magistrates present were Joseph Hardin, John Newman, George Doherty, James Houston, Amos Bird and Asahel Rawlings. Daniel Kennedy was elected clerk; James Wilson, sheriff; William Cocke, attorney for the State; Joseph Hardin, Jr., entry taker; Isaac Taylor, surveyor, Richard Woods, register, and **Francis Hughes**, ranger."

> "In May, 1785, the county was reorganized under the State of Franklin, and all the officers who were reappointed were required to take a new oath of office. The magistrates who appeared and qualified were Joseph Hardin, George Doherty,

Benjamin and John Gist, Newman, Asabel Rawlings, John Maughon, James Patterson, John Weir and David Craig.

"The old county officers were removed except Daniel Kennedy, clerk and **Francis Hughes**, ranger. The county, as a whole, was the most loyal to the Franklin government of any of the counties composing the State, and jealously guarded against anything tending to weaken its influence or authority."

Land Grant Records for Francis Hughes are as follows: [5]

1. Washington Co., TN NC Grant #262 - 99 acres - Oct 24, 1782. Watauga Bk. 252
2. Washington Co., TN NC Grant #362 - 99 acres - 24 Oct, 1782. Bk 1 p. 567 - probably same grant as #1.
3. Greene Co., TN NC Grant #1115 - 640 acres - 12 July 1793. Bk 6 p. 463

The third record above is known to be for land on the Mill Fork of the Big Limestone Creek, Greene Co TN.

Hughes Generation 4 continued

Hughes Generation 5:

Margaret Hughes, d. aft. 1841, did not marry

John Hughes
b. 1779
d. Mar. 15, 1871

+Jane Skiles
b. abt. 1780

- Hezekiah Hughes
- Francis Hughes
- John Hughes, Jr.
- Ephriam Hughes
- William Hughes
- Nancy Hughes
- Margaret Hughes
- Rebecca Hughes

Kay White shared the following description of the life of John Hughes:

"John Hughes, the son of Francis Hughes (c1759/1841) was born in 1779. His father opposed his marriage to Jane Skiles... and they had their first two children prior to being married at some time after 1800 & before 1809 in the home of a man

on the Middle Cumberland. They returned to Greene Co and then removed to Hamilton Co TN.

"There, John had over 800 acres in the Bakewell, TN area. He took over a 640 acre tract at Opposum Creek that had been lost by Robert Patterson in litigation and finished paying for the land in 1830.

"He moved into the old home of Patterson, said to be the first residence built by a white settler in Hamilton Co. This log home was sold in the 1870's to Absalom Selcer and was later occupied by his daughter, Elizabeth, and her husband, Gilbert Vandergriff.

"John owned 14 slaves at the time of the 1840 census and in 1840 he sold a slave named Jane to Dr. William E. Kennedy of Chattanooga for $411 (the son of Allen Kennedy who was the son of Col. Daniel & Margaret (Hughes) Kennedy). He set up a burial ground on his property and the family followed the old Welch custom of erecting bench tombs over the crypts.

"He resided many years before and after the Civil War on the north side of the old trace to Chickamauga Creek. John died on Mar. 15, 1871, and Jane died abt. 1869. There is monument in Bakewell Cemetery, Bakewell, TN placed there by David H. Graves in 1988 which lists the birth & death dates for John & Jane and the names and most of the dates for their children. It is also inscribed as follows:

'In this cemetery lie the remains of John Hughes, Jane Hughes & their daughter, Nancy Hughes Hixson. Pioneer settler John Hughes founded the Bakewell community and the original church and school. He donated land for the church, for the school and the R/W for the Southern Railway through Bakewell'."

Hughes Generation 5 continued

Generation 6:

Hezekiah Hughes
b. 1797
d. 1877

+Elizabeth Click

- Francis Hughes

Hughes Generation 6 continued

Hughes Ge

Francis Hughes
b. 1824
d. abt. 1928

+Margaret Duff[24]The following profile, which was originally published in *The Chattanooga Times*. Although the date of publication was cut off from the source article, it was written byClarence Cook with a copyright of 1926. The article accompanies a portrait sketch signed by Leo Hershfield.

"By the Cow Camp Waters of Opossum Creek, to the westward of the Spanish oak, in the

township of Flat Top, in the month of December, 1824, was born Francis Hughes, centenarian patriarch of the mid-plateau country of Walden's Ridge.

"In the cabin of his father, by the laurel-shaded mountain stream, Francis Hughes dwelt for three-score and ten years. Here to Margaret Duff Hughes were born fourteen children, and today the names of more than 100 grandchildren and great-grandchildren, even unto the fifth generation, are recorded on the family scroll.

"Francis Hughes, of Flat Top, is a man of the mountains. His forehead records the grooves of the years; his body the strength of the oak, and his mind the accumulated knowledge of a vanished race.

"Philosopher and prophet, Francis Hughes is the living symbol of an age beyond memory's call, of a period when the proud Cherokee swarmed the hills, and to bring in the skin of an 800-pound bear was all in a day's work.

"Francis Hughes' rule of life is to do well the work of today, for in so living no fear exists for the morrow; to live moderately, avoid excesses in all things; to be tolerant and judge not lest ye be judged.

"Francis is a Methodist and a Whig. He says, 'Other folks call me a republican,' *but,* 'I'm a Whig, and I'm proud of it'.

"The centenarian of Flat Top is a lover of good horseflesh and for many years has raised blooded stock on his mountain pastures. Clothed in homespun garments made from the wool of the sheep of the plateau, Francis Hughes daily rides his roan over the mountains in the transaction of his business, and he sits on his horse like a man a quarter of his years.

"In the veins of Francis Hughes flows the blood of aristocratic England, of a "younger son," who settled first in Virginia, coming later to Kentucky and thence to the mountains of East Tennessee.

"The old home property of Francis Hughes is held under a grant from the state of Tennessee, authorized by the general assembly of 1825, and taken in the name of his father, John Hughes. These records are carefully preserved in the family archives and have been thoroughly gone over by the write. The description of the property being set out in the grant as 'bounded on the north by a Spanish oak, on the Cow Camp Waters of Opossum Creek'.'

Comments of the above profile of Francis Hughes of Flat Top, Tennessee:

"*The info that I mentioned is from an article that I found in a Knoxville library file...*

"It first appeared to me that Margaret Duff was the wife of Francis but, although I still 'think' so, after repeated reading, I can't be 100% certain that Cook wasn't referring to the mother of Francis.

"Cook refers to Francis as the 'centenarian patriarch of the mid-plateau country...' and there is no doubt that he is writing of [a] man who is living at the time -- Francis born in 1824, the copyright date of 1926, would put Francs at 102 years of age! Now, surely, there is more in Hamilton County about this fellow and his family.

"There is a 'stumbling block' to tying him to our Tennessee Hughes as Cook states: 'In the veins of Francis Hughes flows the blood of aristocratic England... Virginia, later to Kentucky...' I consider this only a 'flag' and see no reason why we should not pursue his ancestry....

"Interestingly, Allen Kennedy, the son of Margaret [Hughes] and Daniel [Kennedy], and his brother-in-law Rezin Rawlings, removed from Rhea Co. TN & settled in Chattanooga about 1837."
--Kay White, Feb. 12, 1999

Further clarification by Jeanne Bowman Overbay, Feb. 26, 2000

"The article quoted from the Chattanooga Times on Francis Hughes is referencing the Francis Hughes who is a son of Hezekiah Hughes and Elizabeth Click. His wife was Margaret Duff. There were at least three articles written about him in the local papers after he turned 100.

"He lived to be 104. He had a neice, Emma Bowman Harvey, who lived to be 106, and a great-nephew Ray Harvey, who is still alive today at the age of 101.) This Francis, along with many Hughes descendants are buried in the Bowman Cemetery in Bledsoe County on Flattop Mtn. in Tennessee. The cemetery was named after his brother-in-law, Henry Bowman, who is my great-grandfather."

Hughes Generation 6 Continued:

Francis Hughes
b. 1800
d. Nov. 7, 1856

John Hughes, Jr.
b. 1807
d. abt. 1870

+ Rebecca Lassiter

Ephriam Hughes
b. 1810
d. abt. 1864

+ Margaret (Surname unknown)

William Hughes
b. 1814
d. abt. 1872

+ Delight Lassiter

Nancy Hughes
b. 1817
d. Oct 1891

+Wilson Hixson

Margaret Hughes
b. 1818

+Early Heard

Rebecca Hughes
d. 1864, Alabama

+ James Allen

Hughes Generation 5 Continued:

Rebecca Hughes
b. abt. 1779
d. aft. 1841

+Timothy Springfield Hixson, Feb. 3, 1795, Greene Co TN, son of Joseph Hixson and Susannah Springfield
b. 1775, Greene Co TN

- Ephraim Hixson
- Sarah Hixson
- Joseph Hixson
- Col. Anderson Hixson
- Houston Hixson
- Margaret Hixson
- Reuben Hixson
- Rebecca Hixson

"My ancestor Timothy Stringfield Hixson married Rebecca Hughes as you noted, and I am descended from their daughter Margaret Hixson who married Ephraim Hixson, her first cousin, son of Ephraim Hixson, Timothy's brother.

"Margaret and Ephraim Hixson are buried in Hixson, TN, a town outside of Chattanooga named for the family. Margaret and Ephraim donated the land for the cemetery, as well as the school, church, Masonic temple."
--Delores Straight, Loganville, Georgia, Dec. 18. 1999

Ingebo Hughes
b. abt. 1779
d. aft. 1841, possibly Jun. 6, 1859, buried Hughes Cemetery, Bledsoe Co TN

+1) John Johnson, Sep. 8, 1789, Greene Co TN

+2) William Hixson, Oct. 31, 1791, Greene Co TN
b. abt. 1770, Greene Co TN (date or place is probably wrong -- that area was not settled until the 1780's and not organized as a county until 1783)
d. bef. Aug. 4, 1827, Bledsoe Co TN

- William Hixson
- Ingola "Engie" Hixson
- Nancy Hixson
- Joseph Hughes Hixson
- John Hixson

"About the name Ingebo: I can update your section of this family if you desire. I believe the name probably came from the family of Andrew Byrd (d1750) and his wife Madalene Jones (dau of Mounce Jones & Ingeborg Lycon--Swedish from PA).

"See "Byrds & Sonners of Shenanhoah County, VA"--Marilyn Harton et al (1983), p.1, section 104. I note also that a daughter of the above couple Ingabough Byrd m Rueben Allen. see also "The 1693 Census of the Swedes on the Delaware"--Peter Craig (1993), p.38."
--Karl Kiser, Dec. 14, 1999; similar message from Gayle Lovelady Coberly, Dec. 14, 1999

See Byrd in-laws, Allen Line Precursors

Clarissa Hughes
b. 1760-1770
d. probably bef. 1841 (not listed in her father's will of that year)

+ John Lovelady Jr., son of John Lovelady Sr. b. 1736 d. aft. 1795 Sevier Co TN, and Agnes Merchant
b. abt. 1760
d. bef. 1830

- See Children Lovelady line.

Hardeman "Hardy" Hughes
b. abt. 1770 or 1770-1780, North Carolina
d. 1830-1840, Hamilton Co TN

+Sinthia Cook, Feb. 27, 1799, Grainger Co TN

- William Hughes

No county has been identified as the birth place of Hardeman Hughes. It is not known if the birth place refers to the area covered by the current state of North Carolina, or the area that was part of western North Carolina in the 1770's later part of Tennessee.

One source suggests that Hardeman Hughes married in Greene Co TN, and that his wife's name was Cynthia Church. Various researchers have looked for records which might reveal one or more additional offspring for Hardy Hughes and Sinthia Cook. Candidates include George Hughes b. 1800-1810, Hardy Hughes (see below), and Thomas Hughes b. 1815-1820.

Speculation on the Namesake of Hardeman, the Given Name

If Hardeman is a surname that married into the Hughes or Allen lines, an instance of such marriage remains to be identified. What has been found, however, is documented service at the Battle of King's Mountain in the Revoutionary War for both Thomas Hardeman and Francis Hughes, father of Hardeman Hughes. Thomas Hardeman and his sons proved themeselves as leaders in both Tennessee and Texas, as noted below.

The following summary for the life of Thomas Hardeman appears on a web site of Frances Casstevens:

> "Thomas Hardeman and wife Mary Harding Perkins moved to NC, the 'Watauga Country' in 1777. He fought at the Battle of King's Mountain, and was Capt. of a company that marched against the Cherokees in the Nicojack War of 1794.
>
> "In 1783, the Hardemans moved to Davidson County, TN to Hardeman's crossroads near Nashville. In 1788 he served in the NC House of Commons as a representative from Davidson Co. He was a member of the NC Constitutional Convention, and was a delegate to the Convention which adopted the first Constitution of Tennessee.
>
> "He served as a Senator in the TN General Assembly in 1797. For his Revolutionary War Service, Thomas received 640 acres on the Little Harpeth in Davidson Co., TN (later Williamson Co.). His home was called "Sugar Hill" and was about 5 miles S of Franklin. He later moved to Missouri and remained until 1830, returned and died in TN in 1833)." [(23)]
>
> **Hardeman Line:** Additional generations prior to John Thomas Hardeman are included in LDS data [(17)] for Hardeman and Hardyman families in Virginia.
>
> John Thomas Hardeman [(23)]
> b. 1716-20, Pittsylvania Co VA [(17)]
> d. 1790,Guilford County, North Carolina [(17)]
>
> +Dorothy Edwards, 1746-47, Goochland Co VA [(23)]
> b. abt. 1830, Ireland [(17)]
> d. abt. 1782, Guildford Couinty, North Carolina [(17)]
>
> - Thomas Hardeman
>
> **Next Hardeman Generation:**Thomas Hardeman [(23)]
> b. Jan. 8, 1749/50, Abermarle Co VA
> d. Jun. 4, 1833, Williamson Co TN
>
> +Mary Hardin (Harding) Perkins, 1770, Tuckahoe Creek, Goochland Co VA, daughter of Nicholas Perkins and Bethenia Hardin [(23)]
> b. Aug. 15, 1754, Henry Cove, Goochland Co VA
> d. May 24, 1798, Davidson Co TN

- Isabella Hardeman, b. 1770, d. 1852;
  +John Holt [23]

- Nicholas Perkins Hardeman, b. Oct. 20, 1772, Dan River, Virginia, d. May 27, 1818;
  +Ann Neely, Williamson Co TN [23]

- Nancy Anna Hardeman, b. 1774, d. 1833;
  +Seth Lewis [23]

- John Hardeman, b. Feb. 13, 1776, d. Sep. 1829, New Ordeans, Louisiana;
  + 1) Lucretia Nash
  + 2) Nancy Knox

- Constantine "Constant" Hardeman, b. Jan. 3, 1778, Rockingham County, North Carolina; d. Aug. 27, 1850, Rutherford County, North Carolina;
  +1) Sarah J. "Sally" Marr, July 31, 1799, Henry Co VA
  +2) Mary Curl Little, Dec. 12, 1824, Williamson Co TN

- Eleazer Hardeman, b. Feb. 1, 1779, d. 1843;
  +Elizabeth Foster, Aug. 20, 1800, Davidson Co TN

- Julia Ann Hardeman, b. May 27, 1782, Tennessee, d. Mar. 4, 1860, Travis County, Texas;
  +1) Thomas Bacon,Washington Co TN
  +2) John Davis, 1800

- Peter Hardeman, b. May 28, 1784, d. May 21, 1820, Williamson Co TN
  +Susanna Stone, Williamson Co TN

- Dorothy "Dolly" Hardeman, b. May 15, 1786, Davidson Co TN, d. 1843
  +George Burnett

    - Thomas Jones Hardeman, b. Jan. 31, 1788, near Nashville, Tennessee, d. Jan. 11, 1854, Smithville, Texas;

+ 1) Eliza DeWitt Davis;
+ 2) Mary Ophelia Polk, abt. 1814, Maury Co TN

[Thomas Jones Hardeman was a soldier in the Creek War and the War of 1812. Creek and War of 1812 Soldier. Thomas Jones Hardeman was one of the first permanent white settlers of an area in southwestern Tennessee, where he moved about 1819-20.
Thomas helped to organize government there and in 1823 began to serve as the first county clerk of a a newly organized county -- which was named Hardeman County in honor of him.
Thomas Hardeman migrated to Caney Creek, Matagorda County, Texas, with his brother Bailey Hardeman in 1835. Thomas Hardeman was granted a league and labor of land Jan. 5, 1838. He was elected justice of the peace in Matagorda County, Texas, from 1837 to 1839.]

- Blackstone Hardeman, b. Mar. 24, 1790, Washington Co TN, d. Sep. 14, 1867, Guadalupe County, Texas;
  + 1) Anna Bunch, 1808,
  + 2) Elizabeth Parchment, Apr. 29, 1846, Bonzales County, Texas

- Pitt Hardeman, b. June 13, 1791, d. 1793

- Elizabeth Hardeman, b. Nov. 26, 1791, Davidson Co TN, d. 1870;
  + (1) Glen Owen;
  +(2) Dr. Ruse Corsine, Mar. 29, 1827, Williamson Co TN

    - Bailey Hardeman, b. Feb. 26, 1795, Hardeman

Stockade, Davidson County, near Nashville, Tennesee, d. Sep. 25, 1836, Plantation on Caney Creek, Matagorda County, Texas + Rebecca Amanda Wilson, Jun. 20, 1820, Williamson Co TN

[Bailey Hardeman, youngest of 13 children, became an officer at the age of eighteen when he was in the War of 1812. At the age of twenty-one he was deputy sheriff in Williamson Co TN. He studied law and was admitted to the bar.

- He traveled to Matagorda County where he received land grant #128 on Caney Creek in 1834. He returned briefly to Tennessee for his family, which he moved to Texas in 1835. Bailey Hardeman was one of five men who drafted the **Texas Declaration of Independence**.

- He signed at with others at the Convention of 1836. Bailey Hardeman was also one of the signers of the Treaty of Velasco with Santa Anna.

- Franklin Hardeman, born December 05, 1798; died 1799 [23]

Possibilities of an Addition Son of Hardeman Hughes:

Potential Sibling, record #1:

Hardy Hughs, per LDS records
b. 1794, North Carolina

+ 1) (name unknown), abt. 1810
b. abt. 1798, North Carolina

- Wiley Hughs, b. 1810 , Tennessee, d. 1881, Wayne Co KY
- Morgan Hughs, b. 1812, Tennessee
- Mary Etta Hughs, b. Mar. 29, 1818, Georgia
- Sophronia Hughes, b. abt. 1820, Georgia

+ 2) Martha (surname unknown)
b. abt. 1807, Kentucky

- Louisa Hughs, b. abt. 1837, Wayne Co KY
- Mary Hughes, b. abt. 1839, Wayne Co KY
- Denton Hughs, b. abt. 1841, Wayne Co KY
- Oliver Hughs, b. abt. 1842, Wayne Co KY
- Matilda Hughs, b. abt. 1845, Wayne Co KY
- Syrena Hughs, b. abt. 1847, Wayne Co KY

+3) E. (surname unknown)
b. abt. 1798, North Carolina

- Jonathan B. Hughes, b. 1854, Wayne County, Kentucky

"I have a Hardy Hughes in the 1850 Wayne Co. Kentucky census born in NC. in 1794 wife Martha, children Louisa age 13, Polly 11, Denton 9, Oliver 8, Matilda 5, Syrena 3. Did your Hardman (Hardy) Hughes have any children other than William?"
--Dennis, Jan. 8, 2000

Potential Sibling, record #2: [21]

Hardy Hughes
b. abt. 1810, Claiborne Co TN

+ Elizabeth (name unknown)
b. abt. 1814, Georgia, d. aft. 1870

- William Hughes, b. abt. 1842
- Lucinda Hughes, b. abt. 1844
- Melvina C. Hughes, b. abt. 1846
- Thomas J. Hughes, b. abt. 1848, Arkansas, d. aft. 1880; + Mary (surname unknown), b. abt. 1853, d. aft. 1880; their children: William Hughes, b. abt. 1878, Tennessee, Evaline Hughes, b. abt. 1879, Tennessee
- V. Benjamin P. Hughes, b. abt. 1850, Arkansas
- Hardy J. Hughes, b. abt. 1854, Arkansas, d. Jan. 1, 1939, Soddy Daisy, Tennessee, buried Wallace Cemetery, Soddy Daisy, Tennessee; + 1) Harriet C. Copeland, Sep. 13, 1874, Murray County, Georgia, daughter of William Pinkney (Pink) Copeland and Eveline Curd, b. abt. 1852, Polk Co TN, d. Mar. 1900, Soddy Daisy,
- Tennessee; + 2) Mary Thomas, abt. 1903, b. abt. 1876, Tennessee, buried Wallace Cemetery, Soddy Daisy, Tennessee

Civil War service records show that Hardy Hughes and T. J. Hughes fought for the Union in Co. E of the Fifth Tennessee Infantry.

Census records: [21]

- "1830 HAMILTON Co TN Hardy Hughes may have been living with parents ??? Hardeman (Hardy) Hughes and Sinthia Cook in Hamilton Co TN. Hamilton County 1830 census Hardy Hughes 00110001-0011001 Hardy would have been male age 15-20 brother Thomas would have been male age 10-15

- "1840 LUMPKIN COUNTY, GEORGIA Hardy Hughes and brother Thomas Hughes in Georgia goldrush Lumpkin County 1840 census page 272 Hardy Hughes 100001-20001 page 271 Thomas Hughes 00001-11001

- "1850 SOMEWHERE IN ARKANSAS Later census records show at least three children of Hardy Hughes and Elizabeth were born in Arkansas from 1849 to 1854 before moving back to Tennessee. I believe they are definitely related to Hughes families in Clark Co AR."
--Floyd Owsley

See Owsley's web site for Hardy Hughes and descendants in additional census years: Hardy Hues, age 50, Bradley Co TN, census of 1860; Hardy Hughes, age 60, Catoosa County, Georgia, census of 1870; and Hardy's son, Hardy J. Hughes, age 25, Hamilton Co TN, census of 1880.

Hughes Generation 6:

William Hughes

>>> See additional web page with Hughes Generation 6 and beyond, including migration to Arkansas

Hughes Generation 4 Continued:

John Hughes, Jr.
b. abt. 1752, Augusta Co VA
d. aft. 1832, probably McMinn Co TN

+Sarah Mackey, bef. 1788, Greene Co TN

- Francis Hughes
- Aaron Hughes
- Allen Hughes
- Neal Hughes
- Moses Hughes
- Sallie Hughes
- Annie Hughes

John Hughes is a potential brother to Francis Hughes, though the relationship remains unverified from research currently at hand. Descendants, as listed above and below, come from a February 1999 post to the rootsweb Hughes list. The post came from a man named John Hughes [16].

> "... too many questions without answers for us to ASSUME that this family, as presented, is correct, but certainly worthy of attempting to prove right or wrong... I do believe that they are of the same line as your Francis and my Margaret, but how they fit, I don't know..."
> --Kay White, Feb. 11, 1999 [12]

Notes from another Hughes-Mackey marriage:

> "... Henry Mallory Hughes (from Franklin, PA) m. Frances Richardson... had 9 children, and by using the first letters of their names, and sometimes most of a second name (ie Amenta), they spell: '**Heaven Redeem Us All, Amen**'. They were: Harry Richardson, Edward Everett, Albert Duncan, Virginia Ella, Eugene Emerson, Nina Marie, Ural Sumner, Anna Lulu Lorraine, Frances Amenta.... Edward Everett Hughes m. Susan Taylor Mackey"
> --Jean Hughes, Hughes Genforum post, July 3, 1999

Hughes Generation 5:

Francis Hughes
b. Oct. 28, 1788, Greeneville, Greene Co TN
d. 1854

+ Elizabeth McCollum, Jul. 19, 1808, Greene Co TN

- John Hughes, b. Nov. 27, 1809, Greene Co TN; +Frances Discretion Isbell
- Mary Hughes, married William Elliott McConnell, b. Mar. 26, 1812
- Margaret Hughes, b. Sep. 3, 1813; +George Taylor.
- Elizabeth Hughes, b. Jan. 24, 1818; +Allen C. Biggs
- Alexander Hughes, b. Feb. 2, 1820, d. in infancy
- James Hughes, b. Jan. 20, 1822; +Mary Biggs
- William J. Hughes, b. Dec. 24, 1824; +Adeline Smith.
- Catharine Jane Hughes, b. Nov. 20, 1826; +William Barton Reynolds
- Francis M. Hughes; b. Mar. 3, 1828; "He became a prominent physician in Nashville, Tennessee."
-

Aaron Hughes
b. Jul. 25, 1801, Greene Co TN
d. Nov. 26,1862, Washington Co AR

+Nancy Kirby, Jul. 1, 1822, Greene Co TN, daughter of Christopher Kirby and (first name unknown) Franklin

- Pollyann Hughes; born 8 Aug 1823 at Greene Co TN
- Tillyann Hughes; born 8 Aug 1823 at Greene Co TN
- James Canada Hughes; born 13 Jun 1825 at Greene Co TN; married Susan Jane Johnson 19 Jun 1851 at Cane Hill, Washington Co AR; died 27 Sep 1852 at age 27
- Eliza Caroline Hughes; born 8 Nov 1826 at Greene Co TN
- Elbert Franklin Hughes, born 18 Nov 1827 at Greene Co TN; married Susanna A. Lawrence
- John Hughes; born 18 Feb 1828; died 13 Dec 1848 at age 20
- Louisa Hughes; born 1831 at Greene Co TN; married George Brown 28 Sep 1847 at Fayetteville, Washington Co AR
- Salinda Amanda Hughes; +1) Calvin Shumate, b. 16 Feb 1832 at Cane Hill, Washington Co AR; +2) **William Carter,** Jan. 13, 1850, Washington Co AR
- Sarah Martha Hughes; born 25 Nov 1833 at Washington Co AR; married Robert N. Fish 29 Feb 1860 at Washington Co AR
- Stephen Bedford Hughes; born 1 Dec 1835 at Washington Co AR; died 3 Nov 1862 at age 26
- Nancy Jane Hughes, born 11 Mar 1838 at Washington Co AR; married James Hysaw; married James Reed Wilson
- Elizabeth Hughes; born 11 May 1840 at Washington Co AR; died 11 May 1840 at Washington Co AR
- Thomas Benton Hughes; born 30 Jan 1842 at Washington Co AR.

Allen Hughes
b. Greene Co TN

+Lucinda Self, Jul. 23,1828, Greene Co TN

Neal Hughes
b. Greene Co TN.

Moses Hughes
b. Greene Co TN

Sallie Hughes
b. Greene Co TN

+William Miller, Feb. 7, 1810, Greene Co TN

Annie Hughes

+ (First name unknown) Chitwood, b.Greene Co TN

Hughes Generation 3 Continued:

Aaron Hughes
b. abt. 1734, Berks Co PA
d. Mar. 22, 1799, Jefferson Co TN

+Mary Moore, b. abt. 1750-75, the daughter of Thomas More and Mary Allen (possibly a match to Thomas Moore, b. abt. 1720, Spotsylvania Co VA, and his wife Mary Allen, b. abt. 1720, Cecil County, Maryland, daughter of Reubin Allen and Mary, per LDS records)

- John Hughes, b. Dec. 10, 1773, Virginia; +Susannah Hays, Dec. 13, 1796, Jefferson Co TN

Aaron Hughes lived in Greene Co TN, in 1790, when he sold a Negro girl to Daniel Kennedy. Aaron Hughes was the executor of his father's will in 1777.

Francis Hughes, Jr.
b. abt. 1740

Francis Hughes, Jr., may be a match to the Francis Hughes, whose signature appears in 1771-1773 on a list of petitioners to form a county west of Rowan Co NC

Sources:

1. Family Groups Records of Helen D. Hughes, Little Rock, Arkansas

   Floyd Owsley's web

   John Steven Bush, web

   Kerry Kirk's web

5. Land Grant Records, Tennessee State Archives and Library, Nashville, Tennessee

6. U. S. National Archives Pension Data #S 3075

7. *Revolutionary War Soldiers of Western North Carolina* - Burke County, Vol. 2, Pg. 154

8. Bures, Robert "Tennessee Genealogical Records" Baltimore 1980 p.190

9. "Roster of Soldiers and Patriots of the American Revolution Buried in Tennessee" Bates 1979

10. *History of Burke County* by Edward W. Phifer

11. Manuscript by D. Michael Hughes, dated Feb. 1994, located in the vertical file of Lawson McGhee Library, Knoxville, Tennessee

12. Kay White, Las Vegas, Nevada, kdee32@aol.com; Kay White has shared information from sources 5-11 above.

13. Phyllis Hughes, Arkadelphia, Arkansas.

14. Janet Scudder, New York

15. Emma Greer, Salem, Oregon

John G. Hughes, Sr., hughes5@hdo.net

LDS

18. John M. Lovelady, Genforum post, May 5, 1999

19. Linda Meek, transmittal of Sept. 16, 1999

20. Descendants of Thomas Davis, generation 2, by Ruth L. Jenkins

Floyd Owsley's web

Frances Casstevens, FTM User page

23. Martha Lindsey, FTM User page, http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/l/i/n/Martha-S-Lindsey/GENE7-0008.html

Jeanne Bowman Overbay, joverbay@hotmail.com

Charles Hughes and Rebecca Hughes MNU

Charles Hughes and Rebecca Hughes MNU

Emigrants to Pennsylvania Muster Roll

Husband **Charles Hughes** Merion Monthly Meeting

Radnor Monthly Meeting

Welsh Settlement of PA p262

Born: Abt 1665 - Denbighshire, Wales
Died: Abt 1711 - Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania
Buried: Philadelphia Will Bk C p295

Marriage: 1695 - Radnor Township, Pennsylvania

Noted events in his life were:

• Immigration [477], On the Ship *Vine*, 1684 - From Wales to Pennsylvania

Transcribed by David Anderson (dandersn@c-zone.net), a member of the Immigrant Ships Transcribers Guild, 23 December 1999:

Doleyshere*(Dolesororen), Merionethshire (Wales), England to Philadelphia, Pennsylvania 17 July 1684:

Passengers arriving on the ship *Vine* of Liverpool, William Preeson, Master, sailing from Doleyshere*(Dolesororen), Merionethshire, England with a large party bound for the Welsh Tract, and arrived at Philadelphia 17 July 1684.
Columns represent: names, occupation or family relationship, country to which they severally belong, country in which they intend to become inhabitants.

1* Dr. Griffith Owen doctor Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia
2 Sarah Owen wife Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia

3 Robert Owen son Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia
4 Sarah Owen daughter Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia
5 Elinor Owen daughter Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia
6 Louise Owen Prescoe,Lancashire, England New Castle Co.,PA
7* Mr. Owen Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia
8* Mrs. Owen Prescoe,Lancashire, England Philadelphia
9* Rees Jones farmer Llangelynin,Merioneth,England Philadelphia
10 David Davis Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
11 Katharine Tidey Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
12 Mary Tidey Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
13 Charles Hughes servant Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
14* Hugh Harris weaver Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
15 Daniel Harris Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
16 John Richards Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
17 Sarah Richards wife Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
18 Hannah Richards daughter Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
19 Bridget Richards daughter Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
20 Susan Griffith servant Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
21* Margaret Edwards wife Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
22 Margaret Edwards daughter Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
23 Martha Edwards daughter Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
24 Alexander Edwards son Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
25 Thomas Edwards son Montgomeryshire, England Philadelphia
26 Rees Prees Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
27 Ann Prees wife Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
28 Mary Prees daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
29 Sarah Prees daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
30 Phebe Prees daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
31 Richard Prees son Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
32 John Prees son Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
33* Jane Evans widow Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
34 Mary Evans daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
35 Alice Evans daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
36 Sarah Evans daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
37 Elizabeth Evans daughter Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
38 Joseph servent Radnorshire, England Philadelphia
39 Anne Jones Carmarthenshire,England Philadelphia
40 Ann Jones daughter Carmarthenshire,England Philadelphia
41 William M. Preeson Merionothshire, England Philadelphia
42 Robert Owen Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
43 Jeane Owen wife Derbyshire, England Philadelphia

44 Lewes Owen son Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
45 Ann Owen maid Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
46 Edward Edwards servent Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
47 Loury Edwards maid Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
48 Margaret Edwards maid Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
49 Hannah Watt maid Derbyshire, England Philadelphia
50 Richard Turner Shropshire, England Philadelphia
51 Margaret Turner wife Shropshire, England Philadelphia
52 Rebecca Turnner wife Shropshire, England Philadelphia

Transcriber's Notes:

1 Dr. Griffith Owen brought with him seven servents
7 Mr. Owen: the father of Dr. Griffith Owen
9 Rees Jones: also known as Rees John William
14 Hugh Harris: also had Harry as surname
21 Margaret Edwards: wife of Alexander Edwards
33 Jane Andrews: no point of origin given

*The name of the town of origin of the departure, Doleyshire, Marionethshire, was unable to be located by the transcriber. I question whether or not this is Denbigh/Dinbych, (Welch)/Denbigshire which was a former county next to Merionethshire or if it's Dolgelly, a town just below Merionth and it appears on the map to be in Merionethshire.

• Biographical Note [1462], Charles Hughes

Information from **D. Michael Hughes**:

Charles Hughes was a Quaker from Wales. Drawn by promises of William Penn, Charles took passage on the ship *Vine* to Philadelphia in 1684. The passage was paid for by David Davis, to whom he was indentured. Upon completion of the indenture, Charles received a 50 acre Penn grant. Ca 1687

His future wife, **Rebecca,** came over on the same ship. Charles inherited 200 acres from his friend Thomas Evans. They lived on the Schuykill River. His son **John** inherited the land on his death, as well as the

coopering tools of his father's trade. The will is dated 1711 and was probated 1712, Lancaster County, Pennsylvania.

- Biographical Note [1462], Speculation on the Life of Charles & Rebecca Hughes

This is a direct quote from the excellent research of **David Michael Hughes**:

Charles Hughes was born about 1665 in Denbighshire, Wales, and died 1711 in Philadelphia Co., PA. He married **Rebecca** in Radnor township, PA.

Notes for Charles Hughes:

The first direct ancestor of our family to come to America is **Charles Hughes** of Wales. It is possible that other members of Charles' family had already traveled to America. In fact, there are several "Hughes" in the Welsh groups of Quakers who preceded Charles. At some point it would be useful to investigate their origin. Records in Wales may provide some information about this.

Charles Hughes was on the ship *Vine* of Liverpool which sailed from Dolyserre (Dolserau) an estate on the Wnion River in Wales, and arrived Philadelphia 17.7 mo 1684. He was listed as a manservant of David Davis who came with his sister Katherine and her daughter Mary Tidey (Tudor). Charles had 3 years to serve. They all apparently came from Denbighshire in Wales. It is near Dolgules (Dolgellau) in Merionethshire Wales.

There were 96 passengers listed on the ship. On the same voyage was Rees Jones who was from Llanglynin. Other passengers on the voyage were from Machinleth or Manhinteth (Machynlleth) in Montgomeryshire. Dr. Griffith Owen was also on this voyage. Griffith Owen was apparently the son of Robert Owen, the famous Quaker leader who lived at Dolserau.

Charles' date of birth is estimated based on an assumption he was probably in his twenties when he sailed.

Another account of the voyage of **Charles Hughes** to America is in *Emigrants to Pennsylvania*, edited by Michael Tepper. Under the chapter headed "A Partial List of the Families who Arrived at Philadelphia Between 1682 and 1687" are the following comments, page 7: "It may

surprise some of our readers to learn of the number of servants brought out by the early settlers. This is no doubt greatly increased by the liberal terms which Penn offered to emigrants. The advantages offered to those who would bring servants and those who would come as such were equal. Each was to have fifty acres when the servant's time should expire. Nor did the word servant as used here necessarily imply a person who was to perform menial duties. On the contrary, they were often farm hands or skilled mechanics, in some cases of the same social position as their masters, in others they were no doubt overseers to act for purchasers who remained in England, a measure suggested by Penn in his first proposals to purchasers and which he subsequently found reasons to regret."

In fact, Charles' will establishes that he was a cooper and carpenter and became a successful farmer.

Ibid, p. 10: "William Preeson Mr (master) of the Vine of Leverpoole arrived the 1th day of the 7 mo. 1684 At Philadelphia ffrom Dolyserne near dolgules in Merionothshire. Robert Owen & Jeane his wife and Lewes their sone, one servt Boy named Edward Edwards for 8 years & 4 serv't Maids named Loury Edwards for 4 yrs. Margaret Edwards for 4 yers. Ann Owen for 12 yers and Hannah Watt for 3 yers. From 'Derbyshire': David Davis & Katherine his sister & Mary Tidey her daughter and one serv't man named **Charles Hues** for 3 yers."

Also on this ship were several girls named **Rebecca**. From Shropshire, Rechard Turner and Margaret his wife & Rebecca their Daughter. From Walton in Lancashire, Henry Baker & Margaret his wife & their Daughters Rachell, Rebecca, Phebey & Hester... From Lancashire, Rebecca, Martha & Elenor Hall & Rebecca Barrow.

In the will of Charles Hughes, written in 1711, "**Edward Ab Edward**" was a witness to the will. This is probably the servant boy Edward Edwards who was aboard the ship *Vine* with Charles. If he was a "servant boy" in 1684, he would have been in his mid-thirties in 1711.

I have a note which indicates that the arrival of **David Davis, Charles Hughes**, etc. on the ship *Vine* was recorded in the minutes of the Merion Monthly Meeting. If that is the case, it is possible that David Davis was a member of that meeting and Charles may have been also. I need to confirm this information.

In the *Welsh Settlement of Pennsylvania* by Browning, it is stated that the Radnor mm minutes of 11.2mo 1695 indicate Charles Hughes married out of the church. Radnor township was located just west of Bryn Mawr, PA and just Southeast of Valley Forge. Highway 30 west of Philadelphia runs through this area. This is about 25 miles downstream on the Schuylkill River from Birdsboro. In previous records of the Radnor monthly meeting, Charles is a witness to weddings of several people from 1689 to 1693. Note that this places Charles as a resident of the Radnor township from 1689 to 1695.

A Pennsylvania researcher, Vivian Taylor, said she did not find any particular reference in the monthly meeting minutes which indicated that Charles "married out", only the reference which criticized the other witnesses who were Quakers for attending the wedding outside the church.

Charles may not have been a Quaker. The Quakers who attended his wedding and were criticized may have been his friends. I need to check the Radnor mm minutes for 2/11/1695 to see exactly how this is worded.

Welsh Settlement of Pa, page 262, states: "...and that because David Potts, Owen Thomas, and Evan Harry were at the wedding, 'which marriage friends had no unity with,' "they were dealt with by Robert Owen and Edward Jones, and thereupon gave forth the following paper of condemnation, viz. For as much as we whose names are hereunto written, for want of due consideration have unadvisedly been at the dishonorable marriage of Charles Hughes, and by so doing have transgressed against this good order as established among friends of Truth," &c., hereby acknowledging publicly before the meeting the mistake they made. But in 1722, 5 mo. the Radnor Mo. Mtg. was not so certain of its stand as to "dishonorable marriages," as it instructed its representatives to the quarterly meeting "to report that the monthly meeting was concerned whether it was necessary to disown such persons as go the the priest to marry, or only advise them."

The Radnor mm minutes show that Charles Hughes signed as a witness to weddings in the Quaker Church 8/18/1689, 12/4/1690, 4/23/1692, and 2/22/1693.

In *Philadelphia Will Book C*, page 295, of 1712, Charles Hughes, wife Rebecca, Children Francis, John, Rebecca, and Ann. Wife and Rees Ap Edward (?sp) executors. Witnesses Rees Ab Edward and Edward Rees.

Signed with his mark Dec. 9, 1711, proved May 8, 1712. A Rees came over on the ship *Vine* with Charles. A Rees Hughes marries a Mary Jones 4 May 1717 in Christ Church Phil record.

Charles' will is recorded in the *Philadelphia will Book C* in 1712. Is this the place it would be recorded if Charles was living in Radnor township when he died?

Charles was the executor of the will of Thomas Evans in Upper Providence, Chester County, PA in 1710. Upper Providence township is only three or four miles southwest of Radnor township. The will of Thomas Evans reads "I give devise and bequeath unto my friend Charles Hughes after my said debts and legacies are paid all ye residue of my houses or other ... ailments and appurtenances apparel money plate household goods carpenters tools chattles debts by bond , G.., book, ye or otherwise whensoever or wheresoever to be paid, and deliver to him by my executor to hold to him and his heirs and assignes from henceforth for ever, and I do hereby constitute and ordain my friend Charles Hughes to be sole executor of my last will and testament ...." Thomas Evans apparently left all his estate to Charles Hughes who he described as "friend". Apparently Thomas Evans had no family. What was his connection to Charles Hughes? I had speculated that he might be the father of Rebecca but that is not likely. He might have been related in some other way to Rebecca.

The Gwynedd meeting was formed by sanction of the Radnor No. Mtg. and they began meeting in 6mo 1699. Gwynedd members would be on Radnor minutes until about 1700/1702.

Welsh Founders of Pennsylvania, page 173: "Evan ap Hugh of near Bala, Co. Mer. (Merioneth), yeoman; prob s. (son) of Hugh Cadwalader ap Rhys, of par. (parish?) of Yspytty Evan, and bro. of John ap Hugh (or John Hugh, or Pugh, of Gwynedd). Rmd (removed?) to Gwynedd, Penna., 1698.

Ch. E. (Church of England) Freeholder of 800 a. (acres) ld. (land) in Gwynedd." Whether or not this has any connection with our family I do not know.

The Fulham Papers in the Lambeth Palace Library, Vol VII pages 271,274 by William Wilson Manrose lists Charles Hughes (PA) as a member of Christ Church in Phil 18 May 1741. Also listed as an inhabitant of

Wilmington Parish in VA. Could this be a Charles Hughes, son of Francis or John, who is is the militia with Aaron and Mathias in VA? Where is Wilmington Parish? There is a very small town named Wilmington southeast of Charlottesville in Fluvanna County, VA near the James River.

Other mentions of a Charles Hughes:
I searched the *Digest Register of Births, Marriages, and Burials for England and Wales c 1650-1837*, reels 14, 15, and 16 for a Charles Hughes, none found.

A Charles Hughes is listed as a witness to a will of a Walter Dickenson of Talbot Co. MD in Feb 1680 (*Maryland Calendar of Wills" Vol. I*, page 99. This cannot be the Charles who came over on the *Vine,* but we need to be careful to realize there were at least two Charles around in 1680/1700.

"*The Early Settlers of Maryland, page* 243: "- Hues, Charles Liber (book)." *WC2 Folio*, page 394: "Transported 1680. Servant." (This is possibly the person listed above).

A Charles Hughes, age 50, sailed from London to Virginia aboard the *Constance* on 24 October 1635. He is probably not related to any of our Hughes.

Vivian Taylor commented that the name "Charles" is troublesome to her. She said she was told that at that time no protestant (Quaker or otherwise) would name their child Charles because Charles, King of England, was a Catholic. She felt this might indicate that Charles Hughes was not a Quaker. However, our Charles was probably born just after Charles II regained the throne in 1661. He was very popular for a few years and many children were named for him. His later fall from popularity may explain why Francis may not have named a child "Charles."

I have a transcript of Charles' will. It names **children John, Francis, Rebeckah, and Ann.**

Miscellaneous:
Residence: 1711, Philadelphia (or Chester) County, PA.
Marriage: Radnor township, PA.

Children of **Charles Hughes and Rebecca** are:
John Hughes, b. Abt. 1695, Philadelphia Co., PA.

Francis Hughes, b. Abt. 1697, near Philadelphia, Lancaster, PA, d. 1777, prob Augusta Co., VA.
Rebecca Hughes, b. Bet. 1697 - 1710, Philadelphia, PA.
Ann Hughes, b. bet. 1697 - 1710, Philadelphia, PA.

Wife **Rebecca Hughes MNU** [1462]

Born: Abt 1675 - Wales [1462]
Died:
Buried:

Noted events in her life were:

• Biographical Note [1464]

Charles Hughes was a Quaker. He left Wales and arrived in Philadelphia in 1684 after crossing the Atlantic on the ship Vine and came to America. He was enticed to come by William Penn. He endentured to David Davis for the passage. He got a 50 acre Penn grant. His future wife, Rebecca, came over on the same ship. Charles inherited 200 acres from his friend, Thomas Evans. They lived on the Schuykill River. His son, John, inherited the land on his death. Will dated 1711 and probated 1712, Lancaster Co, PA.

For more detail: http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/h/u/g/David-M-Hughes

Death: Charles was a cooper and willed his cooper's tools to his son.

• Biographical Note [1462]

Charles (G1) Hughes was born Abt. 1665 in ,Denbighshire, Wales, and died 1711 in ,Philadelphia Co., PA. He married Rebecca in Radnor township, PA.

Notes for Charles Hughes:
The first direct ancestor of our family to come to America is Charles

Hughes of Wales. It is possible that other members of Charles' family had already traveled to America. In fact, there are several "Hughes" in the Welsh groups of Quakers who preceded Charles. At some point it would be useful to investigate their origin. Records in Wales may provide some information about this.

Charles Hughes was on the ship "Vine" of Liverpool which sailed from Dolyserre (Dolserau) an estate on the Wnion River in Wales, and arrived Philadelphia 17.7mo 1684. He was listed as a manservant of David Davis who came with his sister Katherine and her daughter Mary Tidey (Tudor). Charles had 3 years to serve. They all apparently came from Denbighshire in Wales. It is near Dolgules (Dolgellau) in Merionethshire Wales.

There were 96 passengers listed on the ship. On the same voyage was Rees Jones who was from Llanglynin. Other passengers on the voyage were from Machinleth or Manhinteth (Machynlleth) in Montgomeryshire. Dr. Griffith Owen was also on this voyage. Griffith Owen was apparently the son of Robert Owen, the famous Quaker leader who lived at Dolserau.

Charles' date of birth is estimated based on an assumption he was probably in his twenties when he sailed.

Another account of the voyage of Charles Hughes to America is in "Emigrants to Pennsylvania" edited by Michael Tepper. Under the chapter headed 'A Partial List of the Families who Arrived at Philadelphia Between 1682 and 1687' are the following comments. (page 7) "It may surprise some of our readers to learn of the number of servants brought out by the early settlers. This is no doubt greatly increased by the liberal terms which Penn (William Penn) offered to emigrants. The advantages offered to those who would bring servants and
those who would come as such were equal. Each was to have fifty acres when the servant's time should expire. Nor did the word servant as used here necessarily imply a person who was to perform menial duties. On the contrary, they were often farm hands or skilled mechanics, in some cases of the same social position as their masters, in others they were no doubt overseers to act for purchasers who remained in England, a measure suggested by Penn in his first proposals to purchasers and which he subsequently found reasons to regret - Ed/]"

In fact, Charles' will establishes that he was a cooper and carpenter and became a successful farmer.

(page 10) "William Preeson Mr (master) of the Vine of Leverpoole arrived the 1th day of the 7 mo. 1684 At Philadelphia ffrom Dolyserne near dolgules in Merionothshire. Robert Owen & Jeane his wife and Lewes their sone, one servt Boy named Edward Edwards for 8 years & 4 serv't Maids named Loury Edwards for 4 yrs. Margaret Edwards for 4 yers. Ann Owen for 12 yers and Hannah Watt for 3 yers.
From 'Derbyshire': David Davis & Katherine his sister & Mary Tidey her daughter and one serv't man named Charles Hues for 3 yers."
Also on this ship were several girls named Rebecca. From Shropshire, Rechard Turner and Margaret his wife & Rebecca their Daughter. From Walton in Lancashire, Henry Baker & Margaret his wife & their Daughters Rachell, Rebecca, Phebey & Hester... From Lancashire, Rebecca, Martha & Elenor Hall & Rebecca Barrow.

In the will of Charles Hughes, written in 1711, "Edward Ab Edward" was a witness to the will. This is probably the servant boy Edward Edwards who was aboard the ship Vine with Charles. If he was a "servant boy" in 1684, he would have been in his mid-thirties in 1711.
I have a note which indicates that the arrival of David Davis, Charles Hughes, etc. on the ship "Vine" was recorded in the minutes of the Merion Monthly Meeting. If that is the case, it is possible that David Davis was a member of that meeting and Charles may have been also. I need to confirm this information.

In the "Welsh Settlement of Pennsylvania" by Browning, it is stated that the Radnor mm minutes of 11.2mo 1695 indicate Charles Hughes married out of the church. Radnor township was located just west of Bryn Mawr, PA and just Southeast of Valley Forge. Highway 30 west of Philadelphia runs through this area. This is about 25 miles downstream on the Schuylkill River from Birdsboro. In previous records of the Radnor monthly meeting, Charles is a witness to weddings of several people from 1689 to 1693. Note that this places Charles as a resident of the Radnor township from 1689 to 1695.

A Pennsylvania researcher, Vivian Taylor, said she did not find any particular reference in the monthly meeting minutes which indicated that Charles "married out", only the reference which criticized the other witnesses who were Quakers for attending the wedding outside the church.

Charles may not have been a Quaker. The Quakers who attended his

wedding and were criticized may have been his friends. I need to check the Radnor mm minutes for 2/11/1695 to see exactly how this is worded.

In "Welsh Settlement of Pa" p262, it is stated "...and that because David Potts, Owen Thomas, and Evan Harry were at the wedding, 'which marriage friends had no unity with', "they were dealt with by Robert Owen and Edward Jones, and thereupon gave forth the following paper of condemnation, viz. For as much as we whose names are hereunto written, for want of due consideration have unadvisedly been at the dishonorable marriage of Charles Hughes, and by so doing have transgressed against this good order as established among friends of Truth," &c., hereby acknowledging publicly before the meeting the mistake they made. But in 1722, 5 mo. the Radnor Mo. Mtg. was not so certain of its stand as to "dishonorable marriages," as it instructed its representatives to the quarterly meeting "to report that the monthly meeting was concerned whether it was necessary to disown such persons as go the the priest to marry, or only advise them."

The Radnor mm minutes show that Charles Hughes signed as a witness to weddings in the Quaker Church 8/18/1689, 12/4/1690, 4/23/1692, and 2/22/1693.

In Philadelphia wills (will book C p295) 1712, Charles Hughes, wife Rebecca, Children Francis, John, Rebecca, and Ann. Wife and Rees Ap Edward (?sp) executors. Witnesses Rees Ab Edward and Edward Rees. Signed with his mark Dec. 9, 1711, proved May 8, 1712. A Rees came over on the ship Vine with Charles. A Rees Hughes marries a Mary Jones in 4 May 1717 in Christ Church Phil record.

Charles' will is recorded in the Philadelphia will book in 1712. Is this the place it would be recorded if Charles was living in Radnor township when he died?

Charles was the executor of the will of Thomas Evans in Upper Providence, Chester County, PA in 1710. Upper Providence township is only three or four miles southwest of Radnor township. The will of Thomas Evans reads "I give devise and bequeath unto my friend Charles Hughes after my said debts and legacies are paid all ye residue of my houses or other ... ailments and appurtenances apparel money plate household goods carpenters tools chattles debts by bond , G.., book, ye or otherwise whensoever or wheresoever to be paid, and deliver to him by my

executor to hold to him and his heirs and assignes from henceforth for ever, and I do hereby constitute and ordain my friend Charles Hughes to be sole executor of my last will and testament ...." Thomas Evans apparently left all his estate to Charles Hughes who he described as "friend". Apparently Thomas Evans had no family. What was his connection to Charles Hughes? I had speculated that he might be the father of Rebecca but that is not likely. He might have been related in some other way to Rebecca.

The Gwynedd meeting was formed by sanction of the Radnor No. Mtg. and they began meeting in 6mo 1699. Gwynedd members would be on Radnor minutes until about 1700/1702.

FROM: WELSH FOUNDERS OF PENNSYLVANIA: p 173 "Evan ap Hugh of near Bala, Co. Mer. (Merioneth), yeoman; prob s. (son) of Hugh Cadwalader ap Rhys, of par. (parish?) of Yspytty Evan, and bro. of John ap Hugh (or John Hugh, or Pugh, of Gwynedd). Rmd (removed?) to Gwynedd, Penna., 1698.

Ch. E. (Church of England) Freeholder of 800 a. (acres) ld. (land) in Gwynedd." Whether or not this has any connection with our family I do not know.

FROM: THE FULHAM PAPERS IN THE LAMBETH PALACE LIBRARY - by William Wilson Manrose - Vol VII p271,274 Charles Hughes (PA) listed as a member of Christ Church in Phil 18 May 1741. Also listed as an inhabitant of Wilmington Parish in VA. Could this be a Charles Hughes, son of Francis or John, who is is the militia with Aaron and Mathias in VA? Where is Wilmington Parish? There is a very small town named Wilmington southeast of Charlottesville in Fluvanna County, VA near the James River.

Other mentions of a Charles Hughes:
I searched the "Digest Register of Births, Marriages, and Burials for England and Wales c 1650-1837" reels 14, 15, and 16 for a Charles Hughes, none found.

A Charles Hughes is listed as a witness to a will of a Walter Dickenson of Talbot Co. MD in Feb 1680. (from "Maryland Calendar of Wills" Vol. I p99) This cannot be the Charles who came over on the Vine, but we need to be careful to realize there were at least two Charles around in

1680/1700.

FROM "THE EARLY SETTLERS OF MARYLAND" p243 - Hues, Charles Liber (book) WC2 Folio (page) 394 Remarks: Transported 1680. Servant. (This is possibly the person listed above).

A Charles Hughes - age 50, sailed from London to Virginia aboard the "Constance" on 24 October 1635. He is probably not related to any of our Hughes.

Vivian Taylor commented that the name "Charles" is troublesome to her. She said she was told that at that time no protestant (Quaker or otherwise) would name their child Charles because Charles, King of England, was a Catholic. She felt this might indicate that Charles Hughes was not a Quaker. However, our Charles was probably born just after Charles II regained the throne in 1661. He was very popular for a few years and many children were named for him. His later fall from popularity may explain why Francis may not have named a child "Charles".

I have a transcript of Charles' will. It names children John, Francis, Rebeckah, and Ann.

More About Charles (G1) Hughes:
Miscellaneous: +.
Residence: 1711, Philadelphia (or Chester) County, PA.

More About Charles (G1) Hughes and Rebecca:
Marriage: ,Radnor township, PA.

Children of Charles (G1) Hughes and Rebecca are:
John (G2) Hughes <UHP-1396.html>, b. Abt. 1695, ,Philadelphia Co., PA.
+Francis (G2) Hughes <UHP-1546.html>, b. Abt. 1697, near Philadelphia, Lancaster, PA, d. 1777, prob Augusta Co., VA.
Rebecca Hughes <UHP-1397.html>, b. Bet. 1697 - 1710, Philadelphia, PA.
Ann Hughes <UHP-1399.html>, b. Bet. 1697 - 1710, Philadelphia, PA.

• Biographical Note [1462], Rebecca Hughes

Quoted from the excellent research of David Michael Hughes:

Rebecca was born Abt. 1675. She married Charles Hughes in Radnor township, Pennsylvania.

The birth date is estimated based on marriage date of 1695 when Charles married out of the church. It is possible (or probable) that Rebecca's father was named John. Rebecca's first son was named John. It was quite common for families at this time (and in this geographic area) to follow the Quaker naming convention which dictated that the first son would be named after the mother's father.

Children

---

1 M **John Hughes**

Born: Abt 1695 - Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania
Died:
Buried:

---

2 M **Francis Hughes** [1462]

Born: Abt 1697 - Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvani
Died: 1777 - Augusta County, Virginia [1462]
Buried:

Spouse: Christina (Mrs. Francis) Hughes MNU (Abt 1720/1734-

---

3 F **Anne Hughes**

Born: 1701 - Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania
Died:
Buried:

---

4 F **Rebecca Hughes**

Born: 1699 - Philadelphia, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania
Died:
Buried:

Updated 26 March 2011

Home | Table of Contents | Surnames | Name List

This Web Site was Created 26 Mar 2011 with Legacy 7.5 from Millennia

DESCENDANTS OF CHARLES HUGHES

Hughes Generation 1:

Charles Hughes
b. abt. 1665 Wales
arrived in Philadelphia in 1684 after crossing the Atlantic on the ship *Vine*
will dated 1711 and probated 1712, Lancaster Co PA

+Rebecca (surname unknown)

- John Hughes
- Anne Hughes
- Francis Hughes
- Rebecca Hughes

Hughes Generation 2:

John Hughes

John Hughes may have had a son, Sergeant Hughes, who married Christine and had a daughter, Margaret Hughes, b. Sep. 6, 1739.

Anne Hughes

Francis Hughes
b. abt. 1697, Pennsylvania
d. 1777, Augusta County (present day Rockingham County), Virginia

+Christina (surname unknown), probably in Pennsylvania

- John Hughes
- Aaron Hughes
- Francis Hughes, Jr.

Hughes Generation 3:

John Hughes, Sr.
b. bef. 1732 -- needs further study
d. Jul. 7, 1791, Greene Co TN

+Sarah, d. aft. 1795

- Aaron Hughes

John's will left his estate to his wife, Sarah, and, upon her death, to their son, Aaron Hughes. The will does not list other children. Other documents do, however, indicate a relationship to two other children, who could have been either siblings or cousins. Those two persons are as follows:

- Margaret Hughes
- Francis Hughes

Early Tennessee histories seem to link an additional person to John and Sarah Hughes. A man named John Hughes claimed that he was the brother of Francis of Greene County. This John Hughes completed a Revolutionary War pension application at the age of 80 on Sep. 5, 1832. The application states that he lived in Burke County, North Carolina, at enlistment. The application also states that he later lived in Blount Co TN, before finally settling in McMinn Co TN. If he were the son of John and Sarah Hughes, he would be listed as follows:

- John Hughes, Jr., b. abt. 1752, d. aft. 1832

A man named Francis Hughes and a man named Thomas Hughes fought in the same regiment from North Carolina during the Revolutionary War. A document called *Pierce's Register* lists both names on page 191.

The relationship of John and Sarah Hughes to Margaret, Francis, John and Thomas Hughes bears further study.

John Hughes lived and owned land in Frederick County (later organized as part of Shenandoah County), Virginia. He sold land there in 1768, but it is not presently known when John and his wife moved to Greene County Tennessee. Kay White has suggested that they may have lived in Burke County, North Carolina, prior to living in Tennessee.

Col. Daniel Kennedy, husband of Margaret Hughes, was the executor and witness of the will of John Hughes. His service as executor tends to refute other histories, which have argued that Margaret was the daughter of Francis Hughes, who was born earlier in this line in 1697.

> "Other Hughes of interest who may or may not be related to this family are:
>
> (1) Andrew, James and Edward Hughes who are on the 1783 Greene Co. Tax List
>
> (2) Thomas & David Hughes who along with our Francis are listed in White's "The Kings Mountain Men" as early Watauga settlers & who were with Sevier at Kings Mt. (This Thomas Hughes is quite likely the Thomas found serving in the same company with our Francis.
>
> David Hughes was pensioned in Sullivan Co., TN in 1833 at the age of 82 (born c1751) - we need to have a look at his pension application!!"
> --Kay White, Feb. 18, 1999

Aaron Hughes
b. abt. 1732 -- needs further study
d. 1841, Walker or Dade County, Georgia

+Sarah MacKay, Apr. 24, 1797, Greene Co TN

Margaret Hughes
b. abt. 1752, possibly born in Frederick Co VA (organized in 1772 as Dunmore County,renamed Shenandoah County in 1778)
d. abt. 1816, Rhea Co TN

+Col. Daniel Kennedy, Oct. 24, 1774 (source of marriage date unknown)
b. late 1750 or early 1751, in the Back Creek area of Frederick Co VA (now organized as part of Berkeley County, West Virginia)
d. Sep. 15, 1802, Greene Co TN, of blood poisoning following an injury to his hand by a forge hammer at his iron works; buried Zion Church Cemetery.

John Kennedy, b. Oct. 29, 1775, d. Aug. 19, 1845;
+Patience Davis, 1794, b. Dec. 27, 1772, d. Jan. 14, 1842, Greene Co TN
(daughter of Thomas Davis b. Feb. 10, 1739-40, South Carolina d. Sep. 22, 1825, Greeneville, Greene County Tennesse, and Sarah 'Sally' Harrison, daughter of William Harrison and Ann Kirkland);
their children:
(1), William Kennedy, d. Indiana, +Elizabeth Murphy
(2) Thomas Kennedy
(3) James Kennedy, d. Mar. 9, 1863, Indiana, +Christine Hughes, Oct. 16, 1823, Greene Co TN
(4) Mary Ann "Polly" Kennedy, +Thomas Y. Hutches, Oct. 23, 1844, Greene Co TN
(5) Daniel Kennedy, Jr., b. Sep. 23, 1795, d. Jul. 6, 1861; +Margaret Kennedy (daughter of Thomas Kennedy and Esther Perry)
(6) John Davis Kennedy, b. Mar. 1801, Greene Co TN, d. Nov. 19, 1864, Brown County, Indiana, +Mary "Polly" King **Alexander**, Jul. 21, 1824
(7) Allen Kennedy, b. abt. 1812, d. Apr. 19, 1833, Greene Co TN, +Margaret Waddle
(8) Margaret "Peggy' Kennedy, b. May 26, 1817, Greene Co TN, d. Aug. 27, 1878, Lamar County, Texas, +Levi Henshaw, Nov. 27, 1840, Greene Co TN [20]

Thomas Kennedy, b. May 13, d. 1778, d. Jul. 7, 1863; + 1)
Esther Penny

Mary Kennedy, b. Dec. 22, 1779, d. aft. 1823; + Daniel
Rawling, 1794

William Kennedy, b. Apr. 1, 1781, d. aft. 1836; + 1, possibly)
(first name unknown) Miller, +2) Mary "Polly" Scott, 1818

Daniel Kennedy, b. Aug. 2, 1784, d. abt. 1809; +Ann Miller,
Feb. 20, 1806

Sarah Kennedy, b. Feb. 7, 1788, d. Jul. 12, 1870; +Stephen K.
Alexander, 1803

Elizabeth Kennedy, b. Aug. 21, 1790; +James Bailey, Dec. 18, 1804

Margaret Kennedy, b. May 10, 1793, d. 1864; +James E. **McClure**, 1811

Polly Ann Kennedy, b. Nov. 20, 1795, d. Aug. 10, 1825; +Rezin Rawlings, 1808

Allen A. Kennedy, b. May 27, 1798, d. Jul. 19, 1857; +Margaret Hackett

George Kennedy, b. Feb. 14, 1801, d. 1822 (?), Rhea Co TN; believed to have not married

Notes on Davis in-laws:

William H. Davis, Nancy A. Davis, and Mary "Polly" Davis were siblings of Patience Davis. William H. Davis married Susannah Hixson. Nancy A. Davis married Andrew Hixson. Susannah Hixson and Andrew Hixson were siblings to the two Hixson brothers, Timothy Springfield and William, who had two Hughes brides, Rebecca and Ingebo. Mary Polly Davis. b. May 5, 1786, Tennessee, d. Aug. 13, 1841, Rhea Co TN, married William King **Alexander** Jul. 8, 1802, Greene Co TN.

Notes on Alexander in-laws:

Mary "Polly" King Alexander, Stephen K. Alexander, and William King Alexander were daughter and sons of William Alexander and Elizabeth King. This William Alexander was b. abt. 1733, Pennsylvania. He married Elizabeth King Dec. 9, 1762. She was b, Jun. 17, 1737, Pennsylvania, and d. Jul. 20, 1817, Tennessee. Elizabeth King was the daughter of Thomas King, Sr. (b. abt. 1695, Londonderry, Ireland, d. bef. 1764, Lancaster Co PA) and Jane Sharp (b. abt. 1699, Scotland), who were married abt. 1715, Lancaster Co PA.

Notes of Daniel Kenndy, shared from research of Kay White:

"In 1774, a Daniel Kennedy served in Lord Dunmore's War as a private in the company of Captain Evan Shelby - it is believed that this was our Daniel as family tradition claims that he served in this war under Shelby. In 1776 he aided in the defense of the Watauga Fort (then NC, now TN) when it was attacked by the Cherokee Indians. He enlisted on 1 Jan 1777 and served as a Sgt. in Capt. John Asby's Co. (also designated as Capt. Valentine Peyton's Co.) of the 3rd Virginia Regiment.

"Historians, in general, state that he migrated to the vicinity of Milburnton, TN (then Washington Co., NC) in 1778, the date of his first land entry, however, at that time he had cleared acreage and two houses on this land which would indicate an earlier migration and it is evident that he was in the Watauga area in 1776.

"Daniel's first land grant for 394 acres was entered on 22 July 1778 'on the head of the Mill Fork of Lick Creek' in Washington Co., NC (North Carolina Grant #328); on 10 Aug 1779 he entered 120 acres adjoining his land (North Carolina Grant #388).

"Prior to 1783, when he appeared on the Greene Co., TN tax list, he had removed to a large tract of land about six miles southeast of Greeneville, TN at the mouth of Camp Creek on the Nolichucky River and this homestead remained in the family for over a hundred years.

"Referred to as the "Father of Greene County", much has been written about Col. Daniel's involvement in the politics of this area and about his military career (see sources). He served in many campaigns under Col. John Sevier, including the Battle of King's Mountain, at which time he was promoted to Captain;

"... he was an interpreter at the Dumplin Creek Treaty after which he was commissioned Colonel; he was a conservative, rather than radical, supporter of the State of Franklin and prominent in that movement (Sevier appointed him a Brigadier General for the State of Franklin in May 1785 however, and perhaps because the State of Franklin did not materialize, it appears that Daniel and his family preferred the title of Colonel);

"...he was Clerk of the Greene County Court and was a trustee of Washington and Greeneville Colleges; in addition to large land holdings, he owned a tannery, an iron works, and a number of slaves."

"The Kennedy's were Scotch-Irish Presbyterians. In Greene Co TN, they were affiliated with the Zion Presbyterian Church. This church stood located just south of the Kennedy homestead, which was just south of the Nolachukey River and across the Old Jonesboro Road from where Camp Creek joins the Nolachukey. A grandson of Daniel Kennedy is believed to have built the house now on the site. This house faces Jonesboro Road.

"Col. Daniel Kennedy's earmark was a single crop of the right ear and a slit in the left ear."

From *Goodspeed's History of Greene County*, 1887:

"Daniel Kennedy came in 1779, and located on the river four miles east of Greenville, at the mouth of Holley Creek. He was one of the most prominent pioneers of the State, and deserves to rank with Sevier, Shelby and Cocke.

"He was chosen clerk of the county court upon the organization of the county, and continued to hold it under four successive changes of government, a sufficient proof of his integrity and worth.

"He was an ardent support of the State of Franklin, and was an active participant in the convention which founded it. He was also elected a brigadier-general of the Franklin militia."

Daniel Kennedy as Daniel Kennedy III:

"Daniel Kennedy III was the son of Daniel, II of Frederick, now Berkley Co., VA. this Daniel was the son of Daniel Kennedy of ? Scotland. Daniel the 1st was a Jacobite and was captured at Preston. He was transported against his will from Liverpool Liverpool in the Godspeed 28 July 1716, arrived in Maryland, Oct. 1716. Indentured to John Courts, MD 18 Oct. 1716.

"Daniel the 2nd, was apparently married more that once as I am descended from Col. Daniels 1/2 sister Elizabeth from his 1st marriage, but lack details. "
--Don R. Baker, Hughes Genforum post, Dec. 17, 1998

"Daniel Kennedy - Scottish Rebell was transported to America on the Ship Good Speed on the 18 Oct 1716. Daniel was purchased by John Courts of Anne A. MD. Does any Kennedy researcher have proven descent from this Daniel or even "a theory" of descendency from him.

"The rebels were sold by the factor of Messrs. Richard Guildard & Company to serve a term of 7 years. Other Rebell's purchased by John Courts were: Patt McKoy, Angus McDormott. Some of the Rebels were purchased by those who were sympathetic to the Stuart cause, and planned on immediately setting them free."
--Jayne McCarley, Hughes Genforum post, Feb. 16, 1999

Francis Hughes
b. 1749 [2], 1758 [3], or 1759 [7], possibly born in Frederick County (organized in 1772 as Dunmore County, which was renamed Shenandoah County in 1778), Virginia
d. Jan. 25, 1841, Greene County

+Rebecca Allen, d. bef. Jan 25, 1841

- Margaret Hughes
- John Hughes
- Rebecca Hughes
- Ingebo Hughes
- Clarissa Hughes
- Hardeman (Hardy) Hughes

One hypothesis holds that Rebecca Allen, b. abt. 1760, was the daughter of Rueben Allen and Ingabo Byrd, although this must be tested and documented. See Allen precursors.

Some uncertainty exists over the birth date of Francis Hughes, as shown by the notations above. Data from these sources as a whole, however, do portray the same man named Francis Hughes. Birth dates for the children of Francis, as listed below, are from a genealogy which uses the 1749 date.

If Francis were born in 1758 or 1759, then estimates for the birth dates for these children should be moved from the 1760's to the 1770's. The 1759 birth date comes from the pension application of Francis Hughes, and currently seems to this author be the correct date.

At least one source claims that Francis Hughes had a second marriage, though no name of a second wife is known. A woman named Mary Ann "Dolly" Miller, the wife of Thornton Miller, claimed that she was a half-sister to John Hughes, the son of Francis Hughes and Rebecca Allen. As Kay White has noted,

> "Francis, in his will, listed ALL of his living legal heirs - IF Mary Ann was living at the time of the Will (1841), she was not his daughter, although she could have possibly been a step-daughter - IF she was deceased at that time, the possibility of either does exist - this bears further study." (12)

Francis without a will:

> "Francis Hughes did not leave a will. The document referred to as a will was actually a court declartion made by Francis' children. They went to court to swear that they were the only living, legal heirs in order to collect their father's pension. It is known that they did not include a half sister, Mary Ann (Polly) Hughes who married Thornton Miller."
> --Jeanne Bowman Overbay, Feb. 26, 2000

Francis Hughes is documented in *Revolutionary War Soldiers of Western North Carolina*, (7), as follows:

Summary of Early Life

Francis Hughes was born in Shenandoah County, VA in the year 1759. At the beginning of the Revolutionary War, he was living in Western Burke (then Rowan) County, NC. He later was "unsettled", but apparently was residing in the Watauga area of east Tennessee, then North Carolina.

Summary of Partisan Activity

Francis Hughes first entered military service in Burke County, NC in June 1776. He served as a ranger on the western Catawba Frontier, scouting against the hostile Cherokee and Creek Indians. He served in Capt. Penland's Company. In August 1776, Hughes joined up with Rutherford's troops and took part in the Cherokee Expedition of August-October 1776, In his pension declaration, he mentions an engagement in which eighteen Indians were killed.

In January 1777, he enlisted in Col. John Seviers Regiment. Their purpose was to clear the Watauga Settlements from Indian incursions. He helped to erect and and garrison a fort on the Nolachukey River (at Gallaker's orGallagher's).

In September 1780, Hughes volunteered under Col. Sevier (Capt. Samuel William's Company) and took part in the great King's Mountain Expedition of September and October 1780. The march culminated in the American Victory at King's Mountain, SC on October 7, 1780.

His final tour of duty was for a period of one month under Col. Sevier. This consisted of a short march to Cherokee country and back.

Summary of Later Life

Francis Hughes apparently moved from Burke County, NC to Watauga some time during the war... He was in Greene Co TN, by 1782.... He continued to reside in East Tennessee for the remainder of his life.

On July 21, 1833, as a resident of Greene County, TN, age 74 years, he applied for a Federal pension. He was awarded an annual pension of $51.66. In his pension application children are mentioned, but not by name. (See below).[6]

Francis Hughes died January 25, 1841... while residing with his daughter Margaret in Bledsoe County, TN. His wife predeceased him. His heirs were as follows: John Hughes, Margaret Hughes, Ingabow Hixon and Rebecca Hixon.

Francis Hughes pension record, as documented by Descendants of John Hewes, privately published by Eben Putanm, New York, 1913, Call Number Cs71.H892:

"Francis Hughes was of Green County, Tenn., 21 July, 1833, then aged 74 years, when he applied for pension, alleging that he resided in Burke County, N. C., in June, 1776, when he enlisted as a ranger in North Carolina, under Capt. Penland, in the command of Gen. McDowell, and served two months and a half against the Cherokee and Creek Indians.

"On his return from this tour of service, he met the troops under Gen. Rutherford on their march to the Cherokee Nation, and volunteered under Rutherford. The expedition proceeded to the "Nation." In the overhill towns the Indians embodied, and an engagement ensued in which the Indians were defeated with a loss of 18 killed. This tour of service lasted from August, 1776, to December, 1776, four months.

"In Jan., 1777, he volunteered under Col. John Sevier to retake the western settlements on the Watoga. Seviers' force was employed in building a fort for defense at "Gallaker's" on "Nola Sheeky" river, in the present State of Tennessee. Hughes was stationed there for twelve months.

"Under the Act of North Carolina calling for new levies, he volunteered in Sept., 1780, for an expedition, under Col. Sevier, against Ferguson. He was in Capt. Samuel Williams' company and marched with Campbell's Virginia troops across the "Yellow Mountains" into North Carolina, and there met the militia under General McDowell, and in October was present at the battle of King's Mountain.

"After the battle he helped guard the prisoners on the march to the "Barrix" for exchange, serving three months. In the winter of 1780 he again volunteered and was led by Col. Sevier against the Cherokee Indians and marched to the borders of their country, but the Indians had retired. He was one month in this service. His total service was 21 months and 14 days.

"He was born in Shenandoah County, Va., in 1759, and had lived in Washington County, afterward in Green County. He was living in 1839. "

Francis Hughes may have used his Revolutionary War service to qualify for work as a ranger, as noted in the following passages from *Goodspeed's History of Greene County*, 1887:

> "In 1783, the General Assembly of North Carolina passed an act dividing Washington County for the second time, and establishing the county of Greene. On the third Monday of August, the court of pleas and quarter sessions met at the house of Robert Carr, which stood near to what is known as the Big Spring in Greeneville.

"The magistrates present were Joseph Hardin, John Newman, George Doherty, James Houston, Amos Bird and Asahel Rawlings. Daniel Kennedy was elected clerk; James Wilson, sheriff; William Cocke, attorney for the State; Joseph Hardin, Jr., entry taker; Isaac Taylor, surveyor, Richard Woods, register, and **Francis Hughes**, ranger."

> "In May, 1785, the county was reorganized under the State of Franklin, and all the officers who were reappointed were required to take a new oath of office. The magistrates who appeared and qualified were Joseph Hardin, George Doherty, Benjamin and John Gist, Newman, Asabel Rawlings, John Maughon, James Patterson, John Weir and David Craig.

"The old county officers were removed except Daniel Kennedy, clerk and **Francis Hughes**, ranger. The county, as a whole, was the most loyal to the Franklin government of any of the counties composing the State, and jealously guarded against anything tending to weaken its influence or authority."

Land Grant Records for Francis Hughes are as follows: [5]

1. Washington Co., TN NC Grant #262 - 99 acres - Oct 24, 1782. Watauga Bk. 252

2. Washington Co., TN NC Grant #362 - 99 acres - 24 Oct, 1782. Bk 1 p. 567 - probably same grant as #1.

3. Greene Co., TN NC Grant #1115 - 640 acres - 12 July 1793. Bk 6 p. 463

4.

The third record above is known to be for land on the Mill Fork of the Big Limestone Creek, Greene Co TN.

Hughes Generation 4 continued

Hughes Generation 5:

Margaret Hughes, d. aft. 1841, did not marry

John Hughes
b. 1779

d. Mar. 15, 1871

+Jane Skiles
b. abt. 1780

- Hezekiah Hughes
- Francis Hughes
- John Hughes, Jr.
- Ephriam Hughes
- William Hughes
- Nancy Hughes
- Margaret Hughes
- Rebecca Hughes

Kay White shared the following description of the life of John Hughes:

"John Hughes, the son of Francis Hughes (c1759/1841) was born in 1779. His father opposed his marriage to Jane Skiles... and they had their first two children prior to being married at some time after 1800 & before 1809 in the home of a man on the Middle Cumberland. They returned to Greene Co and then removed to Hamilton Co TN.

"There, John had over 800 acres in the Bakewell, TN area. He took over a 640 acre tract at Opposum Creek that had been lost by Robert Patterson in litigation and finished paying for the land in 1830.

"He moved into the old home of Patterson, said to be the first residence built by a white settler in Hamilton Co. This log home was sold in the 1870's to Absalom Selcer and was later occupied by his daughter, Elizabeth, and her husband, Gilbert Vandergriff.

"John owned 14 slaves at the time of the 1840 census and in 1840 he sold a slave named Jane to Dr. William E. Kennedy of Chattanooga for $411 (the son of Allen Kennedy who was the son of Col. Daniel & Margaret (Hughes) Kennedy). He set up a burial ground on his property and the family followed the old Welch custom of erecting bench tombs over the crypts.

"He resided many years before and after the Civil War on the north side of the old trace to Chickamauga Creek. John died on Mar. 15, 1871, and Jane died abt. 1869. There is monument in Bakewell Cemetery, Bakewell, TN placed there by David H. Graves in 1988 which lists the birth & death dates for John & Jane and the names and most of the dates for their children. It is also inscribed as follows:

'In this cemetery lie the remains of John Hughes, Jane Hughes & their daughter, Nancy Hughes Hixson. Pioneer settler John Hughes founded the Bakewell community and the original church and school. He donated land for the church, for the school and the

R/W for the Southern Railway through Bakewell'."

Hughes Generation 4 Continued:

John Hughes, Jr.
b. abt. 1752, Augusta Co VA
d. aft. 1832, probably McMinn Co TN

+Sarah Mackey, bef. 1788, Greene Co TN

- Francis Hughes
- Aaron Hughes
- Allen Hughes
- Neal Hughes
- Moses Hughes
- Sallie Hughes
- Annie Hughes

John Hughes is a potential brother to Francis Hughes, though the relationship remains unverified from research currently at hand. Descendants, as listed above and below, come from a February 1999 post to the rootsweb Hughes list. The post came from a man named John Hughes [16].

"... too many questions without answers for us to ASSUME that this family, as presented, is correct, but certainly worthy of attempting to prove right or wrong... I do believe that they are of the same line as your Francis and my Margaret, but how they fit, I don't know..."
--Kay White, Feb. 11, 1999 [12]

Notes from another Hughes-Mackey marriage:

"... Henry Mallory Hughes (from Franklin, PA) m. Frances Richardson... had 9 children, and by using the first letters of their names, and sometimes most of a second name (ie Amenta), they spell: '**Heaven Redeem Us All, Amen**'. They were: Harry Richardson, Edward Everett, Albert Duncan, Virginia Ella, Eugene Emerson, Nina Marie, Ural Sumner, Anna Lulu Lorraine, Frances Amenta.... Edward Everett Hughes m. Susan Taylor Mackey"
--Jean Hughes, Hughes Genforum post, July 3, 1999

Hughes Generation 5:

Francis Hughes
b. Oct. 28, 1788, Greeneville, Greene Co TN
d. 1854

+ Elizabeth McCollum, Jul. 19, 1808, Greene Co TN

- John Hughes, b. Nov. 27, 1809, Greene Co TN;
  +Frances Discretion Isbell

- Mary Hughes, married William Elliott McConnell, b. Mar. 26, 1812
- Margaret Hughes, b. Sep. 3, 1813; +George Taylor.
- Elizabeth Hughes, b. Jan. 24, 1818; +Allen C. Biggs
- Alexander Hughes, b. Feb. 2, 1820, d. in infancy
- James Hughes, b. Jan. 20, 1822; +Mary Biggs
- William J. Hughes, b. Dec. 24, 1824; +Adeline Smith.
- Catharine Jane Hughes, b. Nov. 20, 1826; +William Barton Reynolds
- Francis M. Hughes; b. Mar. 3, 1828; "He became a prominent physician in Nashville, Tennessee."

Aaron Hughes
b. Jul. 25, 1801, Greene Co TN
d. Nov. 26,1862, Washington Co AR

+Nancy Kirby, Jul. 1, 1822, Greene Co TN, daughter of Christopher Kirby and (first name unknown) Franklin

- Pollyann Hughes; born 8 Aug 1823 at Greene Co TN
- Tillyann Hughes; born 8 Aug 1823 at Greene Co TN
- James Canada Hughes; born 13 Jun 1825 at Greene Co TN; married Susan Jane Johnson 19 Jun 1851 at Cane Hill, Washington Co AR; died 27 Sep 1852 at age 27
- Eliza Caroline Hughes; born 8 Nov 1826 at Greene Co TN
- Elbert Franklin Hughes, born 18 Nov 1827 at Greene Co TN; married Susanna A. Lawrence
- John Hughes; born 18 Feb 1828; died 13 Dec 1848 at age 20

- Louisa Hughes; born 1831 at Greene Co TN; married George Brown 28 Sep 1847 at Fayetteville, Washington Co AR

- Salinda Amanda Hughes; +1) Calvin Shumate, b. 16 Feb 1832 at Cane Hill, Washington Co AR; +2) **William Carter,** Jan. 13, 1850, Washington Co AR

- Sarah Martha Hughes; born 25 Nov 1833 at Washington Co AR; married Robert N. Fish 29 Feb 1860 at Washington Co AR

- Stephen Bedford Hughes; born 1 Dec 1835 at Washington Co AR; died 3 Nov 1862 at age 26

- Nancy Jane Hughes, born 11 Mar 1838 at Washington Co AR; married James Hysaw; married James Reed Wilson

- Elizabeth Hughes; born 11 May 1840 at Washington Co AR; died 11 May 1840 at Washington Co AR

- Thomas Benton Hughes; born 30 Jan 1842 at Washington Co AR.

Hughes Generation 3 Continued:

Aaron Hughes
b. abt. 1734, Berks Co PA
d. Mar. 22, 1799, Jefferson Co TN

+Mary Moore, b. abt. 1750-75, the daughter of Thomas More and Mary Allen (possibly a match to Thomas Moore, b. abt. 1720, Spotsylvania Co VA, and his wife Mary Allen, b. abt. 1720, Cecil County, Maryland, daughter of Reubin Allen and Mary, per LDS records)

- John Hughes, b. Dec. 10, 1773, Virginia; +Susannah Hays, Dec. 13, 1796, Jefferson Co TN

Aaron Hughes lived in Greene Co TN, in 1790, when he sold a Negro girl to Daniel Kennedy. Aaron Hughes was the executor of his father's will in 1777.

Francis Hughes, Jr.
b. abt. 1740

Francis Hughes, Jr., may be a match to the Francis Hughes, whose signature appears in 1771-1773 on a list of petitioners to form a county west of Rowan Co NC

Sources:

1. Family Groups Records of Helen D. Hughes, Little Rock, Arkansas
2. Floyd Owsley's web
3. John Steven Bush, web
4. Kerry Kirk's web
5. Land Grant Records, Tennessee State Archives and Library, Nashville, Tennessee
6. U. S. National Archives Pension Data #S 3075
7. *Revolutionary War Soldiers of Western North Carolina* - Burke County, Vol. 2, Pg. 154
8. Bures, Robert "Tennessee Genealogical Records" Baltimore 1980 p.190
9. "Roster of Soldiers and Patriots of the American Revolution Buried in Tennessee" Bates 1979
10. *History of Burke County* by Edward W. Phifer
11. Manuscript by D. Michael Hughes, dated Feb. 1994, located in the vertical file of Lawson McGhee Library, Knoxville, Tennessee
12. Kay White, Las Vegas, Nevada, kdee32@aol.com; Kay White has shared information from sources 5-11 above.
13. Phyllis Hughes, Arkadelphia, Arkansas.
14. Janet Scudder, New York
15. Emma Greer, Salem, Oregon
16. John G. Hughes, Sr., hughes5@hdo.net
17. LDS
18. John M. Lovelady, Genforum post, May 5, 1999
19. Linda Meek, transmittal of Sept. 16, 1999
20. Descendants of Thomas Davis, generation 2, by Ruth L. Jenkins
21. Floyd Owsley's web
22. Frances Casstevens, FTM User page
23. Martha Lindsey, FTM User page, http://www.familytreemaker.com/users/l/i/n/Martha-S-Lindsey/GENE7-0008.html
24. Jeanne Bowman Overbay, joverbay@hotmail.com

RULE THE AIR + ONLINE EXCLUSIVES
BE THE MASTER OF YOUR OWN ECONOMY.
verizon
Save Now
Free Overnight Shipping & Instant Discounts with online order

Genealogy.com FamilyTreeMaker Online
LEARNING CENTER | COMMUNITY | MY GENEALOGY.COM | SEARCH | SHOP | CART | ? HELP

Home Page |Surname List |Index of Individuals |InterneTree |Sources

Charles (G1) Hughes (b. Abt. 1665, d. 1711)

Dolserau Hall in Wales

Charles (G1) Hughes was born Abt. 1665 in ,Denbighshire, Wales, and died 1711 in ,Philadelphia Co., PA. He married **Rebecca** in ,Radnor township, PA.

Notes for **Charles (G1) Hughes**:
The first direct ancestor of our family to come to America is Charles Hughes of Wales. It is possible that other members of Charles' family
had already traveled to America. In fact, there are several "Hughes" in the Welsh groups of Quakers who preceded Charles. At some point it would be useful to investigate their origin. Records in Wales may provide some information about this.

Charles Hughes was on the ship "Vine" of Liverpool which sailed from Dolyserre (Dolserau) an estate on the Wnion River in Wales, and arrived Philadelphia 17.7mo 1684. He was listed as a manservant of David Davis who came with his sister Katherine and her daughter Mary Tidey (Tudor). Charles had 3 years to serve. They all apparently came from Denbighshire in Wales. It is near Dolgules (Dolgellau) in Merionethshire Wales.

There were 96 passengers listed on the ship. On the same voyage was Rees Jones who was from Llanglynin. Other passengers on the voyage were from Machinleth or Manhinteth (Machynlleth) in Montgomeryshire. Dr. Griffith Owen was also on this voyage. Griffith Owen was apparently the son of Robert Owen, the famous Quaker leader who lived at Dolserau.

Charles' date of birth is estimated based on an assumption he was probably in his twenties when he sailed.

Another account of the voyage of Charles Hughes to America is in "Emigrants to Pennsylvania" edited by Michael Tepper. Under the chapter headed 'A Partial List of the Families who Arrived at Philadelphia Between 1682 and 1687' are the following comments. (page 7) "It may surprise some of our readers to learn of the number of servants brought out by the early settlers. This is no doubt greatly increased by the liberal terms which Penn (William Penn) offered to emigrants. The advantages offered to those who would bring servants and
those who would come as such were equal. Each was to have fifty acres when the servant's time should expire. Nor did the word servant as used here necessarily imply a person who was to perform menial duties. On the contrary, they were often farm hands or skilled mechanics, in some cases of the same social position as their masters, in others they were no doubt overseers to act for purchasers who remained in England, a measure suggested by Penn in his first proposals to purchasers and which he subsequently found reasons to regret - Ed/]"

In fact, Charles' will establishes that he was a cooper and carpenter and became a successful farmer.

(page 10) "William Preeson Mr (master) of the Vine of Leverpoole arrived the 1th day of the 7 mo. 1684 At Philadelphia ffrom Dolyserne
near dolgules in Merionothshire. Robert Owen & Jeane his wife and Lewes their sone, one servt Boy named Edward Edwards for 8 years & 4 serv't Maids named Loury Edwards for 4 yrs. Margaret Edwards for 4 yers. Ann Owen for 12 yers and Hannah Watt for 3 yers.
From 'Derbyshire': David Davis & Katherine his sister & Mary Tidey her daughter and one serv't man named Charles Hues for 3 yers."
Also on this ship were several girls named Rebecca. From Shropshire, Rechard Turner and Margaret his wife & Rebecca their Daughter. From Walton in Lancashire, Henry Baker & Margaret his wife & their Daughters Rachell, Rebecca, Phebey & Hester... From Lancashire, Rebecca, Martha & Elenor Hall & Rebecca Barrow.

In the will of Charles Hughes, written in 1711, "Edward Ab Edward" was a witness to the will. This is probably the servant boy Edward Edwards who was aboard the ship Vine with Charles. If he was a "servant boy" in 1684, he would have been in his mid-thirties in 1711.
I have a note which indicates that the arrival of David Davis, Charles Hughes, etc. on the ship "Vine" was recorded in the minutes of the
Merion Monthly Meeting. If that is the case, it is possible that David Davis was a member of that meeting and Charles may have been also. I need to confirm this information.

In the "Welsh Settlement of Pennsylvania" by Browning, it is stated that the Radnor mm minutes of 11.2mo 1695 indicate Charles Hughes married out of the church. Radnor township was located just west of Bryn Mawr, PA and just Southeast of Valley Forge. Highway 30 west of Philadelphia runs through this area. This is about 25 miles downstream on the Schuylkill River from Birdsboro. In previous records of the Radnor monthly meeting, Charles is a witness to weddings of several people from 1689 to 1693. Note that this places Charles as a resident of the Radnor township from 1689 to 1695.

A Pennsylvania researcher, Vivian Taylor, said she did not find any particular reference in the monthly

meeting minutes which indicated that Charles "married out", only the reference which criticized the other witnesses who were Quakers for attending the wedding outside the church.

Charles may not have been a Quaker. The Quakers who attended his wedding and were criticized may have been his friends. I need to check the Radnor mm minutes for 2/11/1695 to see exactly how this is worded.

In "Welsh Settlement of Pa" p262, it is stated "...and that because David Potts, Owen Thomas, and Evan Harry were at the wedding, 'which
marriage friends had no unity with', "they were dealt with by Robert Owen and Edward Jones, and thereupon gave forth the following paper of condemnation, viz. For as much as we whose names are hereunto written, for want of due consideration have unadvisedly been at the dishonorable marriage of Charles Hughes, and by so doing have transgressed against this good order as established among friends of Truth," &c., hereby acknowledging publicly before the meeting the mistake they made. But in 1722, 5 mo. the Radnor Mo. Mtg. was not so certain of its stand as to "dishonorable marriages," as it instructed its representatives to the quarterly meeting "to report that the monthly meeting was concerned whether it was necessary to disown such persons as go the the priest to marry, or only advise them."

The Radnor mm minutes show that Charles Hughes signed as a witness to weddings in the Quaker Church 8/18/1689, 12/4/1690, 4/23/1692, and 2/22/1693.

In Philadelphia wills (will book C p295) 1712, Charles Hughes, wife Rebecca, Children Francis, John, Rebecca, and Ann. Wife and Rees Ap
Edward (?sp) executors. Witnesses Rees Ab Edward and Edward Rees. Signed with his mark Dec. 9, 1711, proved May 8, 1712. A Rees came over on the ship Vine with Charles. A Rees Hughes marries a Mary Jones in 4 May 1717 in Christ Church Phil record.

Charles' will is recorded in the Philadelphia will book in 1712. Is this the place it would be recorded if Charles was living in Radnor township when he died?

Charles was the executor of the will of Thomas Evans in Upper Providence, Chester County, PA in 1710. Upper Providence township is
only three or four miles southwest of Radnor township. The will of Thomas Evans reads "I give devise and bequeath unto my friend Charles Hughes after my said debts and legacies are paid all ye residue of my houses or other ... ailments and appurtenances apparel money plate household goods carpenters tools chattles debts by bond , G.., book, ye or otherwise whensoever or wheresoever to be paid, and deliver to him by my executor to hold to him and his heirs and assignes from henceforth for ever, and I do hereby constitute and ordain my friend Charles Hughes to be sole executor of my last will and testament ...." Thomas Evans apparently left all his estate to Charles Hughes who he described as "friend". Apparently Thomas Evans had no family. What was his connection to Charles Hughes? I had speculated that he might be the father of Rebecca but that is not likely. He might have been related in some other way to Rebecca.

The Gwynedd meeting was formed by sanction of the Radnor No. Mtg. and they began meeting in 6mo 1699. Gwynedd members would be on Radnor minutes until about 1700/1702.

FROM: WELSH FOUNDERS OF PENNSYLVANIA: p 173 "Evan ap Hugh of near Bala, Co. Mer. (Merioneth), yeoman; prob s. (son) of Hugh Cadwalader ap Rhys, of par. (parish?) of Yspytty Evan, and bro. of John ap Hugh (or John Hugh, or Pugh, of Gwynedd). Rmd (removed?) to Gwynedd, Penna., 1698.

Ch. E. (Church of England) Freeholder of 800 a. (acres) ld. (land) in Gwynedd." Whether or not this has any connection with our family I do
not know.

FROM: THE FULHAM PAPERS IN THE LAMBETH PALACE LIBRARY - by William Wilson Manrose - Vol VII p271,274 Charles Hughes (PA) listed as a member of Christ Church in Phil 18 May 1741. Also listed as an inhabitant of Wilmington Parish in VA. Could this be a Charles Hughes, son of Francis or John, who is is the militia with Aaron and Mathias in VA? Where is Wilmington Parish? There is a very small town named Wilmington southeast of Charlottesville in Fluvanna County, VA near the James River.

Other mentions of a Charles Hughes:
I searched the "Digest Register of Births, Marriages, and Burials for England and Wales c 1650-1837" reels 14, 15, and 16 for a Charles
Hughes, none found.

A Charles Hughes is listed as a witness to a will of a Walter Dickenson of Talbot Co. MD in Feb 1680. (from "Maryland Calendar of Wills" Vol. I p99) This cannot be the Charles who came over on the Vine, but we need to be careful to realize there were at least two Charles around in 1680/1700.

FROM "THE EARLY SETTLERS OF MARYLAND" p243 - Hues, Charles Liber (book) WC2 Folio (page) 394 Remarks: Transported 1680. Servant. (This is possibly the person listed above).

A Charles Hughes - age 50, sailed from London to Virginia aboard the "Constance" on 24 October 1635. He is probably not related to any of
our Hughes.

Vivian Taylor commented that the name "Charles" is troublesome to her. She said she was told that at that time no protestant (Quaker or
otherwise) would name their child Charles because Charles, King of England, was a Catholic. She felt this might indicate that Charles
Hughes was not a Quaker. However, our Charles was probably born just after Charles II regained the throne in 1661. He was very popular for a few years and many children were named for him. His later fall from popularity may explain why Francis may not have named a child "Charles".

I have a transcript of Charles' will. It names children John, Francis, Rebeckah, and Ann.

More About **Charles (G1) Hughes**:
Miscellaneous: +.
Residence: 1711, Philadelphia (or Chester) County, PA.

More About **Charles (G1) Hughes** and **Rebecca**:
Marriage: ,Radnor township, PA.

Children of **Charles (G1) Hughes** and **Rebecca** are:

i. **John (G2) Hughes**, b. Abt. 1695, ,Philadelphia Co., PA.
ii. +**Francis (G2) Hughes**, b. Abt. 1697, near Philadelphia, Lancaster, PA, d. 1777, prob Augusta Co., VA.
iii. **Rebecca Hughes**, b. Bet. 1697 - 1710, Philadelphia, PA.
iv. **Ann Hughes**, b. Bet. 1697 - 1710, Philadelphia, PA.

Created with Family Tree Maker Find out how!

Home | Help | About Us | Biography.com | HistoryChannel.com | Site Index | Terms of Service | PRIVACY
© 2009 Ancestry.com

rootsweb Finding our roots together.

Welcome to RootsWeb.com Sign in

AN ancestry.com COMMUNITY DISCOVER MORE >

Home | Searches | Family Trees | Mailing Lists | Message Boards | Web Sites | Passwords | Help

Ancestries of Errol S. BEVAN and Hollie C. ATKINSON BEVAN to ADAM and EVE including many Cousin lines

Entries: 177588 **Updated:** 2010-06-26 20:18:11 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Errol Bevan [redacted]

WE BELIEVE WE CAN BE AN ETERNAL FAMILY THROUGH CHRIST!

Index | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Ahnentafel** | **Public Profile** | **Add Post-em**

- *ID:* I128342
- *Name:* **Margaret HUGHES**
- *Given Name:* Margaret
- *Surname:* Hughes
- *Sex:* F
- *Change Date:* 13 MAY 2009
- *Note:*

Notes from http://familytreemaker.genealogy.com/users/h/u/g/David-M-Hughes/WEBSITE-0001/UHP-1462.html Notes for Margaret Hughes:Shields states that this Margaret Hughes who marries Daniel Kennedy is the step daughter of James Hughes who dies 1767 in Augusta Co. VA and wife Euphenia. This means Margaret would have been a child of Euphenia by prior marriage.I have attached the Margaret Hughes who marries Daniel Kennedy III to this Francis because the generational sequence seems to match the best. This is strictly an assumption and may not be correct. I need to check the Rhea County, TN census for 1810 to determine the age of this Margaret Hughes. Also check Rhea County tax list for 1808 for Daniel Kennedy who would be her son. She may be living there with him. A Margaret Kennedy also is shown on the Greene County tax list for 1812. This may be the wife of Daniel III or her daughter.I also wonder if Margaret could be the daughter of Aaron born c. 1735 or John born c. 1732?More About Margaret Hughes:Burial: 1816, Mount Zion Presb, Church Cem, Rhea Co., TN.

****

Margaret Hughes Compact Disc #109 Pin #662997

FLY TO NEW ZEALAND
FROM $798* ROUND TRIP.
SEE MORE OF NEW ZEALAND
WITH A FREE DOMESTIC FLIGHT.
THE SUMMER OF
SENSELESS
SALES
GO NOW
100% PURE
NEW ZEALAND
AIR NEW ZEALAND
*Travel is on Air New Zealand. All flights are roundtrip. Restrictions, taxes and fees apply.
Additional baggage charge may apply.

Sex: F
Event(s)
Birth: abt 1751/52, , Virginia
Death: 1816 , Rhea, Tennessee
Parents
Father: John Hughes Sr Disc #109 Pin #662984
Mother: Sarah Hughes Mrs Disc #109 Pin #662985
Marriage(s)
Spouse: Daniel Kennedy Sr Col Disc #109 Pin #663001
Marriage: abt 1774 Of, , Virginia
Notes and Sources
Notes: None
Sources: None
Submitter
Jerry&EloiseGrigsby (---) 536 E 4th Place Mesa, AZ 85203
Submission Search: 2395864-0302105070902
CD-ROM: Pedigree Resource File - Compact Disc #109

- *Birth:* 1752 in Virginia, United States
- *Death:* 1816 in Rhea, Tennessee, United States
- *Burial:* 1816 Mount Zion Presb. Church Cemetery, Rhea, Tennessee

Father: John HUGHES b: BEF 1732 in Pennsylvania, United States
Mother: Mrs Sarah HUGHES b: 1730 in Virginia, United States

Marriage 1 Col. Daniel KENNEDY b: 1750 in Martinsburg, Frederick, Virginia

- *Married:* 24 OCT 1774 in Greene, Tennessee

Children

1. Elizabeth KENNEDY b: 21 AUG 1790 in Greene, Tennessee
2. John KENNEDY b: 29 OCT 1775 in Greene, Tennessee
3. Thomas KENNEDY b: 13 MAY 1778 in Greene, Tennessee
4. Mary KENNEDY b: 22 DEC 1779 in Greene, Tennessee
5. William KENNEDY b: 1 APR 1781 in Greene, Tennessee
6. Daniel KENNEDY b: 2 AUG 1784 in Greene, Tennessee
7. Sarah KENNEDY b: 7 JUL 1788 in Greene, Tennessee
8. Margaret KENNEDY b: 10 MAY 1793 in Greene, Tennessee
9. Polly Ann KENNEDY b: 10 MAY 1795 in Greene, Tennessee
10. Allan KENNEDY b: 22 MAY 1798 in Greene, Tennessee
11. George KENNEDY b: 14 FEB 1801 in Greene, Tennessee

Thank-you very much for your kind notes of gratitude. We remain eternally grateful for your emails with additions, corrections, and other information. THANK-YOU!

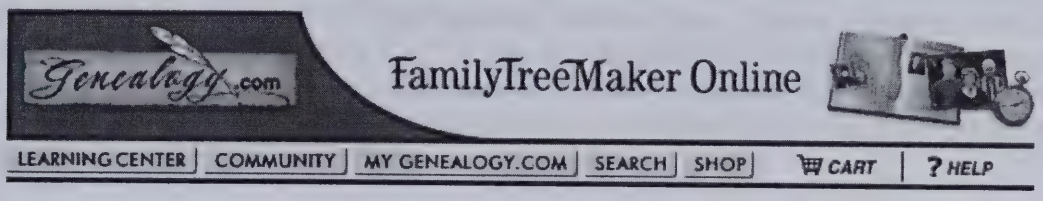
Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search WorldConnect Join Ancestry.com Today!

WorldConnect Home | WorldConnect Global Search | WorldConnect Help

RootsWeb.com, Inc. is NOT responsible for the content of the GEDCOMs uploaded through the WorldConnect Program. If you have a problem with a particular entry, please contact the submitter of said entry. You have full control over your GEDCOM. You can change or remove it at any time.

RootsWeb is funded and supported by Ancestry.com and our loyal RootsWeb community. Learn more.

About Us | Contact Us | Acceptable Use Policy | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Copyright
© 2010 Ancestry.com



Home Page |Surname List |Index of Individuals |InterneTree |Sources

Francis (G2) Hughes (b. Abt. 1697, d. 1777)

Francis (G2) Hughes (son of ***Charles (G1) Hughes*** and ***Rebecca***) was born Abt. 1697 in near Philadelphia, Lancaster, PA, and died 1777 in prob Augusta Co., VA. He married **Christina** on Bet. 1720 - 1734 in prob Philadelphia, PA.

Notes for **Francis (G2) Hughes**:
Francis is named in the will of his father, Charles Hughes, in 1711. He is listed with brother John and sisters Rebeckah (Rebecca) and Ann.
John is apparently the older brother as he is given the 200 acres of land owned by Charles.

In 1720, Francis is a signatory to a petition requesting that the area on the south side of the Schuylkill river - in the area of Robeson township - be brought into the jurisdiction of Philadelphia County instead of Chester County. He must have been close to 21 years old by
1720. I have therefore estimated a birth date of 1697-1700. Israel Robeson was also a signer of the petition.

Francis is listed on the tax rolls of Chester County, PA as resident in Coventry township in 1725 and 1726.

In the Quarter Sessions minutes for August 5, 1729 in Lancaster County, PA, Francis is appointed by the court as "Constable of Robinson
(Robeson) township".

Francis is mentioned in the Cocalico township Quarter Sessions docket (1729-1742).
In the Quarter Sessions minutes for August 5, 1735 in Lancaster County, PA, Francis is mentioned in a petition as follows: "Several Inhabitants of the Township of Robinson praying a Road may be laid out Beginning at the most Convenient place near the Sinking Spring on Tolpehoken Road thence by Widdow Jones's, James Lewis's the Saw Mill and ffrancis Hugh's plantation into the Cocalico Road. Thence to the County line in order to Joyn a Road Leading by Millers Mill to Philadelphia".

In the same minutes for court held May 4, 1735: "ffrancis Hughs to appear and prosecute Jno Rogers for assault and battery". The minutes further state "John Rogers: Stealing one Bay Gelding to the Vallue of Six pounds belonging to ffrancis Hughs. Found guilty. Ordered to make restitution, fined six pounds plus costs & Moreover Receive on his bare back twenty one Lashes".

There are other mentions in these court minutes of Francis as a member of the jury, etc.

In the May, 1735 minutes of Cocalico township there is a petition for "a Road from Jacob Smiley's near Kits Miller's Mill to Francis Hughes' on Schuylkill; thence to Campbell's Ford".

Marjorie Shields (a Hughes family researcher) made notes which indicated a reference to Francis: "1735 - Thomas Hughes dec'd Lancaster Co. PA wife Elizabeth, children Elisha, Thomas, Deborah, and David. Mentioned in deed of Francis in Lancaster Co. PA. His wife married Edward Mitchell and moved to Cecil County Maryland." I do not have this deed and know of no other connection between Francis and Thomas. Since Thomas is not listed in Charles' will, I presume he is not a brother of Francis. It is possible that he is a brother to Charles who came over from Wales.

From the records I have, it appears to me that Marjorie is referring to a mention of a Thomas Hughes who witnessed a deed in Lancaster County in 1751. The exact record from "Lancaster County, Pennsylvania Deed Abstracts - Deed Books 'A' through 'M'" compiled by R. Thomas Mayhill is as follows:
"(deed book) C99 William Bird (ironmaster) and w Bridget (Britchet) of Robeson tp enf. to Samuel Sealy (ironmaster) of Robeson tp 1,200 pounds (currency). 194 acres Robeson tp: Francis Hughes, Victor Naily, w. side Hay Creek. Also, 80 acres Robeson tp: William Bird; Also, 111 acres Robeson tp: Israel Robeson; Also, 75 acres Robeson tp: Enock Flowers; Also 226 acres Robeson tp: on Six Pence Creek; Also 204 acres Robeson tp: No. adjacent owners shown; Also Robeson tp: William Bird Part of 1,341 acres patented 16 March 1749 to William Bird (part of 243 acres)..... (deed book) C103 (same descriptions as above plus this note:) 29 May 1751 Joseph David, Thomas Hughes J14 4 Jul '51.

I believe the Thomas Hughes above is only coincidentally mentioned here. This does not appear to have any particular significance regarding family relationships. There is, however, a good possibility that a Thomas Hughes is somehow related to our family. There are numerous mentions of a Thomas in close proximity to our family.

1736 Francis Hughes patent in Lancaster Co. PA 194 acres on Haycreek (at the Schuylkill river). Francis is listed as "Francis Hughes late of Victor Nailey". Victor Nailey was a settlement not far from present Birdsboro.

A Francis Hughes is listed on the tax rolls of Chester County, PA as a resident in West Caln township in 1747. This may have been a place of temporary residence for Francis after he sold his land to William Bird and before moving to Virginia.

Francis' property on the Schuylkill was located in Lancaster County until 1752 when that part of the county became Berks County.

1746 - Francis Hughes "yeoman" and his wife Christian sell their "two hundred acres and the allowance" to William Bird for the sum of 280
pounds "current money of Pennsylvania". The sale is recorded in Berks County, PA Deed Book 7, page 486. (Note: Yeoman: a freeholder of a class below the gentry who worked his own land, a small land owner, an attendent or manservant in a royal or noble household, an assistant or subordinate (Webster's). Most likely a small land owner in the deed above.

Francis (73) bought prop in Augusta Co. VA in 1747. Deed Book No. 2 p. 13 - "4th September, 1747. John Millar (Millan) and wife Hannah of
Augusta County for the sum of 60 pounds sold to Francis Hughes, late of Lancaster County of the province of Pennsylvania 200 acres in Augusta County being a part of 400 acres patented to Thomas Rutherford, of

Frederick County, and by him sold to James Gill, late of Augusta; other part in possession of Thomas Moore. Teste: Mathew Skeen, Thos. Milsap. Delivered to Abra. (?) Bird, January, 1754."

I DON'T BELIEVE I HAVE SEEN ANY RECORD WHICH MENTIONS CHRISTINA AFTER THE SALE OF THE PROPERTY IN PENNSYLVANIA TO BIRD. THIS COULD INDICATE THAT: 1. SHE DIED BEFORE FRANCIS LEFT FOR VIRGINIA. 2. THE FRANCIS WHO BUYS LAND IN VIRGINIA IS NOT THE SAME FRANCIS WHO WAS MARRIED TO CHRISTINA 3. SHE IS SIMPLY NOT MENTIONED IN THE RECORDS (WAS IT USUAL TO MENTION THE WIFE'S NAME IN PURCHASE OF LAND?)

Note that the reference above includes the words "late of Lancaster County of the province of Pennsylvania". This, when combined with the timing of the PA sale and the VA purchase, is a strong indication that the Francis who buys property in Augusta Co. VA is the same as the son of Charles of PA.

Note that the delivery of the deed to Abraham Bird (who was a son of Andrew Bird) probably indicates a close family relationship. (I speculate that Christina may have been a sister or aunt to Abraham Bird). Abraham later (in 1779) proved the will of Francis. This is first indication of a Francis in Augusta Co. VA. He probably came from Penn to Va in late 1746 or early 1747.

Chalkley's Vol I p. 43: 9/21/1750 Francis Hughes - one old wolf head. p. 46 Robt. McClenachan qualified sheriff 8/27/1751. Francis Hughes complains Robt. McClenachan has taken him up as a runaway. I wonder if this could be the Francis "Jr." who is listed in the militia roster in 1767? If Francis Jr. is the son of Francis (G2), he would probably have been born about 1736 or so. This would make him about 15 years old in 1751. This is a strange situation. Robert McClenachan and Francis had both lived in the area for three or four years and should have known each other well enough to avoid this mistake. Peter Wilson suggests that this error may have been caused by his surname. Notice had been posted by Thomas Dansie of King William County for a runaway servant named William Hughes. (Chalkley I, p 46,47).

"Genealogies of Va. Families" p. 138 - Francis Hughes buys 225 a. in Augusta Co. on NR of Shenando. 17 Mar 1756. (also mentioned on p. 354 of Va. Historical Mag. vol 34. The date on this record appears to be in error. This 225 acres was surveyed for Francis Hughes March 27, 1750. It is adjacent to the original 200 acres he bought in 1747.

Henning's Statutes at Large Vol 7 p. 204 - 13 shillings paid to Aaron Hughes and Charles Hughes as wages in militia of Albemarle Co. VA
9/1758. "back wages due from Geo II 'an act for the defence of the frontiers of this colony, and for other purposes therein mentioned". This would give this Aaron a birthdate before 1740 (if he was at least 18 yrs old in 1758). Note the existance of a Charles Hughes, possibly a
grandson of Charles and Rebecca (?). During the upheaval caused by the frequent indian attacks in the 1750's many settlers temporarily left the Shenandoah valley and moved to safer ground to the east. It is possible that this Aaron and Charles were part of our family and had enlisted in Albemarle county after moving there for safety. It is also possible that they were members of the Hughes families in Albemarle who may or may not be related to our family.

Some notes on the French and Indian War:

From 1754 to 1758, heavy Indian attacks occurred in the Shenandoah Valley in Virginia and along the Catawaba River in NC. From October, 1754 to the end of 1756, these assaults resulted in the deaths of at least 68 persons in the Shenandoah Valley. In 1757 and 1758, at least 49 settlers were killed, five wounded, and 86 taken prisoner. During the period around 1756 to 1759, many people fled Rowan County, NC to safety east of the Yadkin River. Peace finally came about 1761.

Francis was listed as overseer of roads in Augusta Co. VA in 1751. In 1752 Francis signs a petition about rerouting a road by his place in
Augusta Co. VA.

Francis is shown still owning prop bought from Millar in 1768 when his land was processioned. Valentine Sevier is shown as a neighbor.
In 1767 Francis Hughs is named in the processioning of property in Augusta Co.

Militia records indicate that Aaron Hughes, John Hughes, and a Francis Hughes, Jr. are listed as delinquents under Captain Andrew Bird's
company for missing a muster on April 16, 1767. The term "Jr." for Francis Hughes, Jr. does not necessarily indicate that he is a son of
Francis (G2). It is not likely, however, that he is a grandson of Francis (G2). Aaron would only be about 32 years old at this time and John would only be about 35. He could be a son of John (G2) the brother of Francis (G2), but I have no information proving conclusively that
John (G2) was even present in Virginia. I suspect that "Jr." is the son of Francis (G2) and was born after Aaron and John. This would give him a birthdate of about 1738 to 1740 and making his age at this time to be in his late twenties. If this is the case, it would seem that it is impossible for the Francis who served at King's Mountain to be the son of Francis (G2). Francis of King's Mountain stated in his pension application that he was born in 1759. He would have only been 8 years old at the time of the militia muster mentioned above. I believe Francis of King's Mountain was of the next generation and was probably the son of Aaron (G3) or John (G3).

In 1777 Francis died in Augusta Co. VA with Aaron as administrator of his estate. David Grey speculated that there may also have been a son Moses who named his sons Francis, Aaron, and Thomas. The court records of Bortetourt or Augusta Co. VA indicate that 26 July 1779 "Will of Francis Hughes proved and Aaron Hughes qualifies executor." This seems to put Aaron in VA at that time. Note that the Aaron of Botetourt Co sold his land in 1783 to Brewer Reeves and left for Tennessee.

Francis Hughes is listed in 1766 under "Supernumeraries" in the VA court records. There is also an Aaron Hughs listed as a supernumerary" in the same record in 1766. Aaron (G3) would have been 31 years old at this time. Could he be supernumerary because of the military service listed above? I need to ask someone who knows about this.

We need to check for his will in Augusta Co. Va in 1777 to see if he names children. (I checked for Va wills at Clayton Library in Houston
and could not find any will for him on microfilm there). Harry Long of New Market, VA told me he had checked the library in Richmond without success. I intend to check further. John Henton was the bondsman (10,000 pounds) for the will of Francis. Henton was the son of George Henton who purchased land in 1717 very near the land owned by Francis and Christina. They apparently attended the same church in Douglassville (Morlatton) as Francis and Christina. John Henton was probably a friend of Francis in Pennsylvania who later moved to Virginia as did Francis. John Henton was also a neighbor to John Hughes (son of Francis) in VA.

David Grey (a genealogist and apparently related to the Hughes family) stated in his notes that historians speculate that this Francis had
children Francis, John, David, and Thomas - and that they were all at the battle of King's Mountain. I am not so sure about this. I believe Francis and Christina had children Aaron (b1735), Francis, Jr. (bc1740), and John (bc1732) plus some others (Moses, etc.).

Note that at least two of Francis' children are born between 1730 and 1740 in PA.

In will of Thomas Hughes (733) who died in 1765 "in a weak and declining condition", sons listed are Thomas, John, FRANCIS, Anthony, Matthew, William, and Thomas the younger. Is it possible this could be a son of Francis (73)???? He died in Orange Co. VA. Augusta Co. was formed from Orange Co. in 1738-1745.

Also note that the children of Charles Hughes (575) - Francis and John - could be the right age to be in Augusta Co. in 1740/1750.

After reviewing all of the facts, I have not found any mention of the Francis who moves to VA conclusively tied to a wife Christina. There is simply no mention of a wife's name in Virginia. We need to find the records of the sale of the 200 acres and the 225 acres of land on the south fork of the Shenandoah which Francis bought in 1747 and 1750. If his wife is still alive when the land is sold, her name would appear on the sale documents.

More About **Francis (G2) Hughes**:
Miscellaneous: +.
Residence: 1777, Augusta County, VA.

More About **Francis (G2) Hughes** and **Christina**:
Marriage: Bet. 1720 - 1734, prob Philadelphia, PA.

Marriage Notes for **Francis (G2) Hughes** and **Christina**:
It is speculated that Christina was the daughter of Swan Rambo or Andrew Bird. Since the first record of a child is the baptism of Aaron in 1734, she could have married Francis as late as 1733. He would have been about 36 years old by then.

Children of **Francis (G2) Hughes** and **Christina** are:

i. +**Ingebo Hughes**, b. Abt. 1730.
ii. +**John (G3) Hughes**, b. Bef. 1732, ,,PA, d. July 07, 1791, ,Greene Co., TN.
iii. +**Aaron (G3) Hughes**, b. 1735, Morlatton (Douglassville), Berks County, PA, d. March 22, 1799, Jefferson, Tennessee.
iv. **Margaret Hughes**, b. September 06, 1739, ,Lancaster or Chester Co., PA.
v. +**Francis (G3) Hughes**, b. Abt. 1740, ,,PA.

Created with Family Tree Maker Find out how!

Home | Help | About Us | Biography.com | HistoryChannel.com | Site Index | Terms of Service | PRIVACY
© 2009 Ancestry.com

ancestry.com

Welcome, **manolan179** Log Out Upgrade

Home My Ancestry Search Ancestry Community Learning Center Store

Or shop with Allstate
Now get an estimate without even giving your name
GO NOW >

Allstate.

Ancestries of Errol S. BEVAN and Hollie C. ATKINSON BEVAN to ADAM and EVE including REINHARDT Cousin

Entries: 136431 **Updated:** 2007-05-19 22:39:46 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Errol Bevan

We believe we can be an ETERNAL FAMILY through CHRIST!

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Public Profile**

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 1

1. **George Washington BRITAIN** was born 27 Jun 1892 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 2 Jul 1967 in Walla, Walla, Washington. He was the son of **2. Albert Ross BRITAIN** and **3. Sarah Margret GARRISON**. He married **Nora ABBY** Mar 1914 in Willow Springs MO, daughter of Reuben Ferguson ABBE and Mary Elizabeth COX. She was born May 1892. He married **Elsie Marie GREEN**.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 2

2. **Albert Ross BRITAIN** was born 13 Jul 1867 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 6 Sep 1929 in Deepwater, Henry, Missouri. He was buried in Brittain Cemetery, Wade Chapel, Greene, Missouri. He was the son of **4.** George Washington BRITAIN and **5. Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann BAILEY**.

3. **Sarah Margret GARRISON** was born 13 Mar 1867 in Christian, Missouri, and died 19 Jul 1950 in of Shannon, Missouri. She was the daughter of **6. Absolom GARRISON** and **7. Mary Isabelle JACKSON**.

Children of Sarah Margret GARRISON and Albert Ross BRITAIN are:

i. Bessie Ann BRITAIN was born 13 May 1891 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 22 Jul 1892 in Greene, Missouri.

ii. Minnie Marie BRITAIN was born 16 Nov 1901 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 15 Sep 1906 in Republic, Greene, Missouri.

1. iii. George Washington BRITAIN was born 27 Jun 1892 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 2 Jul 1967 in Walla, Walla, Washington. He married Nora ABBY Mar 1914 in Willow Springs MO, daughter of Reuben Ferguson ABBE and Mary Elizabeth COX. She was born May 1892. He married Elsie Marie GREEN.

iv. Clarence Ollie BRITAIN was born 12 Dec 1893 in Republic MO, and died 3 Jul 1978 in Chadron NE buried Oelrichs SD.

v. Dessie Blanche BRITAIN was born 24 Jul 1895 in Republic MO, and died 9 Nov 1963 in Topeka KS.

vi. Clemmie McKinley BRITAIN was born 10 Oct 1897 in Republic MO, and died 14 Mar 1978 in Mt. View MO.

vii. Theodosia BRITAIN was born 29 Jul 1899 in Republic MO, and died 4 Sep 1964 in Hot Springs SD.

viii. Theodore Roosevelt BRITAIN was born 8 Jul 1903 in Republic MO, and died 24 Oct 1974 in Sunnyside WA.

ix. Gladys Opal BRITAIN was born 7 Mar 1905 in Republic MO, and died 1 Jul 1961 in Chadron NE.

x. Hershel Herbert BRITAIN.

xi. Garrison A BRITAIN was born 13 Jun 1908 in Republic MO, and died 13 Mar 1976 in Veterans Hospital Denver, CO.

xii. Juanitas Irene BRITAIN.

xiii. Ruth Elaine BRITAIN.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 3

4. **George Washington BRITAIN** was born 10 Jun 1827 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 5 Jun 1909 in Republic, Greene, Missouri. He was buried in Brittain Cemetery, Wade Chapel, Republic, Greene, Missouri. He was the son of **8. John W. BRITAIN** and **9. Catherine HENSLEY**.

5. **Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann BAILEY** was born 26 Jan 1833 in Greene, Tennessee, and died 9 Apr 1909 in Greene, Missouri. She was buried in Brittain Cemetery, Wade Chapel, Greene, Missouri. She was the daughter of **10. Alexander BAILEY** and **11. Margaret PAULSELL**.

Children of Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann BAILEY and George Washington BRITAIN are:

2. i. Albert Ross BRITAIN was born 13 Jul 1867 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 6 Sep 1929 in Deepwater, Henry, Missouri. He married Sarah Margret GARRISON 13 Jun 1890 in Springfield MO, daughter of Absolom GARRISON and Mary Isabelle JACKSON. She was born 13 Mar 1867 in Christian, Missouri, and died 19 Jul 1950 in of Shannon, Missouri. He married Mrs Berga BRITAIN. She was born 30 Mar 1862, and died 30 Jan 1890 in Greene, Missouri.

ii. Marcus (Mark) Lafayette Fletcher BRITAIN was born 19 Jul 1849 in Greene, Missouri, and died 13 Jul 1924 in Republic, Greene, Missouri. He married Mary J. JACKSON 5 Mar 1872 in Greene, Missouri. She was born 23 Jul 1848 in Tennessee, and died 11 Nov 1919.

iii. Eliza Jane BRITAIN was born 23 Jan 1855 in Greene, Missouri, and died 3 Jan 1861 in Greene, Missouri.

iv. John Wesley BRITAIN was born 23 Jan 1856 in Greene, Missouri, and died 26 Dec 1932 in Greene, Missouri. He married Lucy A. COX 1 Oct 1876 in Greene, Missouri. She was born 9 Jul 1857, and died in Greene, Missouri.

v. Elijia Hugh BRITAIN was born 1858 in Greene, Missouri, and died 1920. He married Mrs Elizabeth BRITAIN 1878 in Greene, Missouri. She died 1930.

vi. Melissa A. BRITAIN was born 1859 in Greene, Missouri, and died 1934 in Greene, Missouri. She married George W. HAYES. He was born 1857, and died 1904 in Greene, Missouri.

vii. James Alexander BRITAIN was born 1861 in Greene, Missouri. He married Diane SALLEE.

viii. Sarah Emmeline BRITAIN was born 11 Jan 1864 in Greene, Missouri. She married William GAMBLE 26 Dec 1882 in Greene, Missouri.

ix. Amanda Bella BRITAIN was born 1870 in Greene, Missouri. She married James M. COX 3 Feb 1889 in Greene, Missouri, son of William J. COX.

6. **Absolom GARRISON** was born 10 Nov 1826 in , , Hawkins County, Tennessee, and died 9 Jul 1912 in , Republic, , Missouri. He was buried in Brittain Cemetery, Wade Chapel, Greene, Missouri. He was the son of **12. James C GARRISON** and **13. Diana KYLE**.

7. **Mary Isabelle JACKSON** was born 18 Jan 1841, and died 15 Mar 1912.

Children of Mary Isabelle JACKSON and Absolom GARRISON are:

i. Katherine Diana GARRISON was born 28 Mar 1861 in Stone Co Mo.

ii. James Andrew GARRISON was born 17 Sep 1863 in Stone Co Mo, and died 31 Jan 1955 in Snyder OK.

iii. William Harvey GARRISON was born 28 Jan 1865 in Stone Co Mo, and died 11 Jan 1954 in Aurora MO.

iv. Joseph Robert GARRISON was born 27 Jan 1866 in Stone Co Mo, and died 13 Sep 1929 in Fillmore CA.

3. v. Sarah Margret GARRISON was born 13 Mar 1867 in Christian, Missouri, and died 19 Jul 1950 in of Shannon, Missouri. She married Albert Ross BRITAIN 13 Jun 1890 in Springfield MO, son of George Washington BRITAIN and Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann BAILEY. He was born 13 Jul 1867 in Republic, Greene, Missouri, and died 6 Sep 1929 in Deepwater, Henry, Missouri.

vi. John Wiley GARRISON was born 2 May 1869 in Stone Co Mo, and died 24 Mar 1942 in Sandpoint ID.

vii. Nancy Jane GARRISON was born 10 Nov 1870 in Stone Co Mo, and died 13 Sep 1902 in Sandpoint ID.

viii. Thomas Franklin GARRISON was born 21 Aug 1872 in Stone Co Mo, and died 24 Dec 1953 in Porterville, CA.

ix. Pinkney Lola GARRISON was born 9 Dec 1873 in Stone Co Mo, and died 11 Jun 1964 in Mesa AZ.

x. Oscar Newlin GARRISON was born 1 Oct 1875, and died 1938 in Bradford Stone Co MO.

xi. Burgus Crittington GARRISON was born 13 May 1878 in Aurora MO, and died 21 Jun 1941 in Porterville, CA buried Tulare CA Inyo Cemetery.

xii. Ida Elizabeth GARRISON was born 24 Jun 1880 in Christian Co MO, and died 31 Jul 1949 in Cottonwood Falls, KS.

xiii. Mary Lynn GARRISON was born 18 Feb 1881 in Marionville Stone Co MO, and died 29 Feb 1960 in Spearman TX.

xiv. Norrah Louella GARRISON was born 26 Mar 1883 in Stone Co Mo, and died 12 Mar 1957 in Republic Greene Co Mo buried Wade Chapel Cemetery.

xv. Isaac N GARRISON was born 19 Jul 1862, and died 26 Jul 1863.

xvi. Fred Ernest GARRISON was born 13 Jul 1885.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 4

8. **John W. BRITAIN** was born 11 Feb 1797 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 1840 in Greene, Missouri. He was the son of **16. John BRITTAIN** and **17. Mrs. John BRITTAIN**.

9. **Catherine HENSLEY** was born 1800 in of Tennessee, and died 1837 in Greene, Missouri. She was the daughter of **18. Larkin HENSLEY** and **19. Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS**.

Children of Catherine HENSLEY and John W. BRITAIN are:

4. i. George Washington BRITAIN was born 10 Jun 1827 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 5 Jun 1909 in Republic, Greene, Missouri. He married Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann BAILEY 19 Oct 1848 in Of, Republic, Greene, Missouri, daughter of Alexander BAILEY and Margaret PAULSELL. She was born 26 Jan 1833 in Greene, Tennessee, and died 9 Apr 1909 in Greene, Missouri.

ii. Eliza J. BRITAIN was born 1824 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 1862 in Lawrence, Missouri. She married John HINES 15 Feb 1849 in Greene, Missouri. He was born 22 Apr 1823 in Tennessee, and died BEF 1880 in Missouri.

iii. Marquis Lafayette BRITAIN was born 12 Aug 1829 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 29 Apr 1863 in Christian, Missouri. He married Mary Ann Elizabeth PAINE 27 Dec 1852 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri, daughter of Larkin PAYNE and Rebecca HUDDESTON. She was born 13 Mar 1832 in Missouri, and died 16 Aug 1910 in Missouri.

iv. Thomas Jefferson BRITAIN was born 1830 in McMinn, Tennessee. He married Elizabeth HINES 11 Jan 1857 in Lawrence, Missouri.

v. James Madison BRITAIN was born Dec 1833 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died in Greene, Missouri. He married Mary Elizabeth WADE 13 Dec 1855 in Greene, Missouri, daughter of James WADE and Nancy HEARON. She was born Dec 1837 in Franklin, Georgia, and died in Greene, Missouri.

vi. Hugh L. White BRITTAIN was born 18 Apr 1835 in McMinn, Tennessee.

vii. John Tyler BRITAIN was born 1836 in Greene, Missouri. He married Mrs Sarah E. BRITAIN.

10. **Alexander BAILEY** was born 1808 in Greene, Tennessee. He was the son of **20. James BAILEY** and **21. Elizabeth KENNEDY**.

11. **Margaret PAULSELL** was born 1810 in Greene, Tennessee. She was the daughter of **22. David PAULSELL** and **23. Elizabeth DELANEY**.

Child of Margaret PAULSELL and Alexander BAILEY is:

5. i. Elizabeth (Betsy) Ann BAILEY was born 26 Jan 1833 in Greene, Tennessee, and died 9 Apr 1909 in Greene, Missouri. She married George Washington BRITAIN 19 Oct 1848 in Of, Republic, Greene, Missouri, son of John W. BRITAIN and Catherine HENSLEY. He was born 10 Jun 1827 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 5 Jun 1909 in Republic, Greene, Missouri.

12. **James C GARRISON** was born 1792 in Grayson, Virginia, and died 10 Dec 1862 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He was buried in Smart Cemetery, Se Of Billings, , Missouri. He was the son of **24. Isaac Jr GARRISON** and **25. Martha Ballinger TEAGUE**.

13. **Diana KYLE** was born ABT 1802 in Hawkins, Tennessee, and died 15 Nov 1862 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. She was buried 1862 in Smart Cemetery, Billings, , Missouri. She was the daughter of **26. Robert KYLE** and **27. Sarah REYNOLDS**.

Children of Diana KYLE and James C GARRISON are:

i. Nancy Ann GARRISON was born 10 Feb 1821 in , , Hawkins County, Tennessee, and died 11 Mar 1902 in , , Christian County, Missouri.

ii. Isaac GARRISON was born 1823 in , Hawkins, Tennessee, and died AFT 1870 in , San Juan, New Mexico.

iii. Sarah B GARRISON was born Sep 1824 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

6. iv. Absolom GARRISON was born 10 Nov 1826 in , , Hawkins County, Tennessee, and died 9 Jul 1912 in , Republic, , Missouri. He married Mary Isabelle JACKSON. She was born 18 Jan 1841, and died 15 Mar 1912.

v. Wiley K GARRISON was born Aug 1828 in Hawkins, Tennessee, and died in Of Finley, Greene, Missouri.

vi. Thomas Jefferson GARRISON was born Jun 1830 in TN.

vii. John M GARRISON was born Jun 1832 in , Greene, Missouri.

viii. Joseph Robert GARRISON was born 15 Feb 1834 in , , Greene County, Missouri, and died 4 May 1895 in , , Stone County, Missouri.

ix. Esther Malinda GARRISON was born Feb 1836 in , Greene, Missouri, and died 27 Jun 1914 in , Tacoma, , Washington.

x. Mary Elizabeth GARRISON was born 6 Nov 1837 in Ozark, Greene, Missouri, and died 10 Jun 1935 in , Macomb, , Illinois.

xi. William H GARRISON was born 12 Oct 1839 in Ozark, Christian, Missouri, and died 5 Feb 1922 in Pond Creek, Grant, Oklahoma.

xii. James Harvey GARRISON was born 2 Feb 1842 in Ozark, Greene, Missouri, and died 5 Jan 1931 in Los Angeles, Los Angeles, California.

xiii. Enoch GARRISON was born 2 Mar 1844 in Ozark MO, and died 14 May 1925 in Orting, , Washington.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 5

16. **John BRITTAIN** was born ABT 1750 in <, Orange, North Carolina, USA>. He was the son of **32. James BRITTAIN** and **33. Mary WHITTY**.

17. **Mrs. John BRITTAIN** was born 1765.

Children of Mrs. John BRITTAIN and John BRITTAIN are:

8. i. John W. BRITAIN was born 11 Feb 1797 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 1840 in Greene, Missouri. He married Catherine HENSLEY 22 Sep 1822 in Washington, Tennessee, daughter of Larkin HENSLEY and Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS. She was born 1800 in of Tennessee,

and died 1837 in Greene, Missouri.

ii. Nathan BRITAIN was born 1800 in Washington, Tennessee.

iii. William Jr. BRITAIN was born 1790 in of North Carolina, and died 10 Jun 1865 in Of McMinn, Tennessee. He married Mary Ann STANFIELD 1823 in Tennessee, daughter of James STANFIELD and Fanny GWINN. She was born 11 Feb 1793 in North Carolina, and died 3 Jul 1870 in Charleston,Bradley, , , Texas.

18. **Larkin HENSLEY** was born 1747 in Albemarle, Virginia, was christened in Buckingham, Virginia, and died ABT 1806 in Washington, Virginia. He was the son of **36. Benjamin Henrico HENSLEY** and **37. Martha Anne ELLIS**.

19. **Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS** was born 1767 in Virginia, and died AFT 1819 in Knox, Tennessee. She was the daughter of **38. John CHILDRESS I** and **39. Rachel PERKINS**.

Children of Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS and Larkin HENSLEY are:

9. i. Catherine HENSLEY was born 1800 in of Tennessee, and died 1837 in Greene, Missouri. She married John W. BRITAIN 22 Sep 1822 in Washington, Tennessee, son of John BRITTAIN and Mrs. John BRITTAIN. He was born 11 Feb 1797 in McMinn, Tennessee, and died 1840 in Greene, Missouri.

ii. Ichabob (C.) HENSLEY was born BEF 1790 in Washington, Virginia. He married Catherine LIVINGSTON in Washington, Virginia. She was born 1788 in Washington, Virginia, and died AFT 1850.

iii. Rhoda HENSLEY was born in Washington, Virginia, and died ABT 1834 in Bond, Illinois. She married Daniel CASTEEL 18 Sep 1809 in Knox, Tennessee, son of Francis CASTEEL and Mrs. Mary CASTEEL.

iv. Agness HENSLEY was born ABT 1790 in Washington, Virginia, and died AFT 1850 in Blount, Tennessee. She married Abednego CASTEEL 26 Apr 1808 in Knox, Tennessee, son of Francis CASTEEL and Mrs. Mary CASTEEL.

v. Susanna HENSLEY was born ABT 1792 in Washington, Virginia, and died 1840 in Illinois. She married James HOOD 6 Nov 1816 in Washington, Virginia, son of Aaron HOOD.

vi. Mary "Polly" HENSLEY was born ABT 1798 in Washington, Virginia, and died BEF 1880 in Edgar County,IL. She married Frederick FRENCH 15 Apr 1822 in Blount, Tennessee, son of Peter FRENCH and Rosanna RULE. He was born 6 Jan 1801.

vii. Nancy HENSLEY was born AFT 1800 in Washington, Virginia, and died 1840 in White, Illinois. She married Aaron HOOD, son of Aaron HOOD. He was born 1799 in Tennessee.

viii. Samuel HENSLEY was born 23 Aug 1801 in Washington, Virginia, and died 7 Oct 1852 in Monroe, Tennessee. He married Nancy JOHNSTON 29 May 1923 in Knox, Tennessee. She died in Monroe, Tennessee.

ix. Thomas HENSLEY was born 17 Mar 1806 in Sullivan, Tennessee, and died 4 Apr 1897 in Monroe, Indiana. He married Elizabeth WATSON.

20. **James BAILEY** was born 1779 in Greene, Tennessee.

21. **Elizabeth KENNEDY** was born 21 Aug 1790 in Greene, Tennessee. She was

the daughter of **42. Col. Daniel KENNEDY** and **43. Margaret HUGHES**.

Child of Elizabeth KENNEDY and James BAILEY is:

10. i. Alexander BAILEY was born 1808 in Greene, Tennessee. He married Margaret PAULSELL 1830 in of Tennessee, daughter of David PAULSELL and Elizabeth DELANEY. She was born 1810 in Greene, Tennessee.

22. **David PAULSELL** was born 1783, and died 1849 in Greene, Tennessee.

23. **Elizabeth DELANEY** was born 1785, and died AFT 1834 in Greene, Tennessee. She was the daughter of **46. John D. DELANEY** and **47. Mrs Elizabeth DELANEY**.

Children of Elizabeth DELANEY and David PAULSELL are:

11. i. Margaret PAULSELL was born 1810 in Greene, Tennessee. She married Alexander BAILEY 1830 in of Tennessee, son of James BAILEY and Elizabeth KENNEDY. He was born 1808 in Greene, Tennessee.
ii. John PAULSELL was born 1800 in Greene, Tennessee.
iii. Elizabeth (Eliza) PAULSELL was born 1 Dec 1801 in Greene, Tennessee.
iv. Betzy Ann PAULSELL was born 10 Mar 1805 in Greene, Tennessee.
v. Henry PAULSELL was born 27 Mar 1811 in Greene, Tennessee.
vi. Martha (May) PAULSELL was born 1812.
vii. Nathan PAULSELL was born 20 Apr 1813 in Greene, Tennessee.
viii. Newton PAULSELL was born 1815 in Greene, Tennessee.

24. **Isaac Jr GARRISON** was born 1732 in Pennsylvania, and died 1836 in Springfield, Greene Co MO buried Richwood Cemetery 2 miles NW of Ozark, Christian Co MO. He was buried in Buried 2 miles NW of Ozark, Christian Co MO in Richwood Cemetery. He was the son of **48. Isaac GARRISON** and **49. Elizabeth LAWRENCE**.

25. **Martha Ballinger TEAGUE** was born 1732 in North Carolina, and died ABT 1785.

Children of Martha Ballinger TEAGUE and Isaac Jr GARRISON are:

i. David GARRISON was born ABT 1785 in Surry Co, North Carolina, and died 25 Dec 1887 in Grayson co VA.
ii. Joseph H GARRISON was born ABT 1786 in Surry Co NC, and died 12 Jan 1847 in Camden Co MO.
iii. William James GARRISON was born 7 Feb 1789 in Surry Co NC, and died 17 Feb 1866 in Ozark MO.
12. iv. James C GARRISON was born 1792 in Grayson, Virginia, and died 10 Dec 1862 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. He married Diana KYLE 15 Sep 1818 in Hawkins Co TN, daughter of Robert KYLE and Sarah REYNOLDS. She was born ABT 1802 in Hawkins, Tennessee, and died 15 Nov 1862 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri.

v. Oliver GARRISON was born 1778.

26. **Robert KYLE** was born 1760 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Va, and died 27 Sep 1813 in Eidson, Hawkins, Tennessee. He was buried in Kyle Farm Cem, Nr Eidson, Hawkins, Tennessee. He was the son of **52. William KYLE** and **53. Sarah Ann STEPHENS**.

27. **Sarah REYNOLDS** was born 1760 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Virginia, and died 29 Jun 1843 in , Hawkins, Tennessee. She was the daughter of **54. John REYNOLDS**.

Children of Sarah REYNOLDS and Robert KYLE are:

13. i. Diana KYLE was born ABT 1802 in Hawkins, Tennessee, and died 15 Nov 1862 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri. She married James C GARRISON 15 Sep 1818 in Hawkins Co TN, son of Isaac Jr GARRISON and Martha Ballinger TEAGUE. He was born 1792 in Grayson, Virginia, and died 10 Dec 1862 in Springfield, Greene, Missouri.

ii. Hester KYLE was born 11 Sep 1796 in , Botetourt, Virginia.

iii. John KYLE was born 24 Dec 1799 in , Botetourt, Virginia, and died 1893 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

iv. Mary Polley KYLE was born 1793 in , , Virginia.

v. Jefferson KYLE was born ABT 1803 in <, , Hawkins County, Tennessee>.

vi. Melinda KYLE was born 1811 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

vii. Thomas Jefferson KYLE was born 1808 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

viii. Joseph KYLE was born ABT 1807 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

ix. Robert KYLE was born 4 Oct 1805 in , Hawkins, Tennessee, and died 16 May 1864 in Dewry's Bluff, , Virginia.

x. Nester KYLE was born ABT 1818 in , Botetourt, Virginia.

xi. Nancy KYLE was born 1795 in , Botetourt, Virginia.

xii. James Madison KYLE was born 1813 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

Ahnentafel, Generation No. 6

32. **James BRITTAIN** was born 1709 in Wales, and died 1779 in Guilford, North Carolina, USA. He was the son of **64. Sir William BRITTAIN** and **65. Mrs Achea BRITTAIN**.

33. **Mary WHITTY** was born 1710 in Wales, and died in Moore's Creek, Virginia, USA.

Children of Mary WHITTY and James BRITTAIN are:

i. Joseph B. BRITTAIN was born 1729 in <, Orange, North Carolina, USA>, and died 22 Aug 1773 in Rowan, North Carolina, USA. He married Mrs. Mary Jemima BRITTAIN 1746 in , , Virginia, USA. She was born 1725 in Rowan, North Carolina.

ii. Mary BRITTAIN was born 1744 in of Chesterfield, Montgomery, Virginia, USA. She married Mr. MOORE.

iii. Robert BRITTAIN was born ABT 1746 in of Chesterfield, Montgomery, Virginia, USA.

iv. Benjamin BRITTAIN was born ABT 1728 in <, Orange, North Carolina, USA>.

16. v. John BRITTAIN was born ABT 1750 in <, Orange, North Carolina, USA>. He married Mrs. John BRITTAIN 1785. She was born 1765.

vi. Hanna Achea BRITTAIN was born 1771 in Guilford, North Carolina, USA.

vii. Samuel BRITTAIN was born 1742 in Of Pennsylvania, and died 1836 in Of Orange, North Carolina. He married Mary PERKINS 1775 in Stokes, North Carolina, USA, daughter of Valentine (Twin) PERKINS and Mrs. Valentine PERKINS. She was born AFT 1750 in Virginia, USA, and died AFT 1797.

viii. James BRITTAIN was born ABT 1732 in <, Orange, North Carolina, USA>.

ix. Nathan Or Nathaniel BRITTAIN was born 1734 in Chesterfield, Virginia, USA, and died 17 Oct 1776 in Richmond, Virginia, USA. He married Elizabeth PARKS 1760 in Richmond, Kentucky. She was born 1742 in Greenfair, North Carolina.

x. William BRITTAIN was born ABT 1732 in of Orange, North Carolina, USA, and died 1846 in "up Reems Creek", Buncombe, North Carolina, USA. He married Rebecca BALLENGER 25 Mar 1758 in Rowan, North Carolina. She was born 15 Dec 1738 in Guilford, North Carolina, and died 27 Sep 1803 in Guilford, North Carolina. He married Rachel BRANK.

xi. Enoch BRITTAIN was born ABT 1736 in <, Orange, North Carolina, USA>.

xii. Daniel BRITTAIN was born BEF 1745 in , and died 1802 in Greene, Tennessee. He married Mrs Ann BRITTAIN.

36. **Benjamin Henrico HENSLEY**.

37. **Martha Anne ELLIS**.

Children of Martha Anne ELLIS and Benjamin Henrico HENSLEY are:

18. i. Larkin HENSLEY was born 1747 in Albemarle, Virginia, was christened in Buckingham, Virginia, and died ABT 1806 in Washington, Virginia. He married Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS ABT 1788 in Washington, Virginia, daughter of John CHILDRESS I and Rachel PERKINS. She was born 1767 in Virginia, and died AFT 1819 in Knox, Tennessee.

ii. Molley HENSLEY was born 1743 in , Albemarle, Virginia.

iii. Lewis HENSLEY was born 1749 in , , Virginia.

iv. Henry Harry HENSLEY was born 1750 in , , Virginia, and died 1819.

38. **John CHILDRESS I** was born 1733 in Henrico, Virginia, and died 1797 in Goochland, Virginia. He was the son of **76. Henry CHILDRESS** and **77. Mary FARMER**.

39. **Rachel PERKINS** was born 1737 in Albermarle, Virginia, and died AFT 1767. She was the daughter of **78. William Burton PERKINS** and **79. Lucy**

WATKINS.

Children of Rachel PERKINS and John CHILDRESS I are:

i. Mitchell CHILDRESS was born 23 Oct 1750 in Henrico, Virginia, and died 5 Oct 1844 in Knox County, Tennessee.

ii. Abraham CHILDRESS was born 15 Nov 1752 in , Henrico, Va, and died 17 Oct 1832 in Perry Co., Ky.

iii. John CHILDRESS II was born 9 Dec 1759 in Albemarle County, Virginia, and died 11 Jan 1849 in Knox County, Tennessee.

iv. William CHILDRESS was born 1761 in Albermarle, Virginia.

v. Robert CHILDRESS was born 1763 in Albermarle, Virginia.

vi. Henry CHILDRESS was born 1765 in Albermarle, Virginia.

19. vii. Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS was born 1767 in Virginia, and died AFT 1819 in Knox, Tennessee. She married Larkin HENSLEY ABT 1788 in Washington, Virginia, son of Benjamin Henrico HENSLEY and Martha Anne ELLIS. He was born 1747 in Albemarle, Virginia, was christened in Buckingham, Virginia, and died ABT 1806 in Washington, Virginia.

42. **Col. Daniel KENNEDY** was born 1750, and died 1802 in Greene, Tennessee. He was the son of **84. Daniel KENNADY** and **85. Mary ALLEN**.

43. **Margaret HUGHES** was born 1752 in Virginia, and died 1816 in Rhea, Tennessee. She was the daughter of **86. John HUGHES** and **87. Mrs Sarah HUGHES**.

Child of Margaret HUGHES and Col. Daniel KENNEDY is:

21. i. Elizabeth KENNEDY was born 21 Aug 1790 in Greene, Tennessee. She married James BAILEY 18 Dec 1804 in Greene, Tennessee. He was born 1779 in Greene, Tennessee.

46. **John D. DELANEY** was born 1778 in Greene, Tennessee, and died May 1822 in Greene, Tennessee. He was the son of **92. Francis DELANEY** and **93. Agnes DAVIS**.

47. **Mrs Elizabeth DELANEY**.

Children of Mrs Elizabeth DELANEY and John D. DELANEY are:

23. i. Elizabeth DELANEY was born 1785, and died AFT 1834 in Greene, Tennessee. She married David PAULSELL 24 Jul 1798 in Greene, Tennessee. He was born 1783, and died 1849 in Greene, Tennessee.

ii. John D. DELANEY. He married Ruth SHERRILL 30 Apr 1810 in Greene, Tennessee.

iii. Ester DELANEY. She married Isaac CASTNER 27 Nov 1802 in Greene, Tennessee.

iv. Margaret DELANEY. She married Jacob CASTNER.

v. Anna DELANEY. She married George DAVIS 5 Mar 1799 in Greene, Tennessee. He died in Roane, Tennessee.

vi. David DELANEY.

vii. Jacob DELANEY. He married Sally BROYLES 25 Jul 1810 in Greene, Tennessee. She died in Carrol, Tennessee.

viii. Sarah DELANEY. She married Nathan GANN.

ix. Isaac DELANEY died in Arkansas.

x. Ruth DELANEY died in Texas. She married William GANN.

xi. Daniel DELANEY died in Oregon.

xii. Wesley DELANEY died in Decatur, Tennessee.

xiii. Jane DELANEY was born 1798, and died in Perry, Tennessee. She married Hugh Johnson KENNEDY 18 Oct 1818 in Greene, Tennessee. He died in Perry, Tennessee.

48. **Isaac GARRISON** was born 1705 in Surry Co NC, and died 9 Feb 1779 in Surry co NC. He was the son of **96. Isaac GARRISON** and **97. Jeanne Minvielle REGEINOR**.

49. **Elizabeth LAWRENCE** was born 1712, and died 1793.

Children of Elizabeth LAWRENCE and Isaac GARRISON are:

24. i. Isaac Jr GARRISON was born 1732 in Pennsylvania, and died 1836 in Springfield, Greene Co MO buried Richwood Cemetery 2 miles NW of Ozark, Christian Co MO. He married Elizabeth BALLINGER. She was born ABT 1734, and died ABT 1785. He married Martha Ballinger TEAGUE 1768 in Surry co North Carolina. She was born 1732 in North Carolina, and died ABT 1785.

ii. James GARRISON was born 1732.

iii. Joseph GARRISON was born 1736.

iv. Samuel GARRISON was born ABT 1738.

v. Moses GARRISON was born 28 Nov 1737, and died AFT 1820.

vi. Aaron GARRISON was born 1742.

vii. David GARRISON was born 1738.

viii. George GARRISON.

ix. Nehemiah GARRISON.

x. John GARRISON.

52. **William KYLE** was born ABT 1745 in , Pa, Or Va, and died 1821 in , Botetourt, Va. He was the son of **104. Robert KYLE** and **105. Betty Ann CAMPBELL**.

53. **Sarah Ann STEPHENS** was born ABT 1750 in , , Va, and died 1833 in , Botetourt, Va.

Children of Sarah Ann STEPHENS and William KYLE are:

26. i. Robert KYLE was born 1760 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Va, and died 27 Sep 1813 in Eidson, Hawkins, Tennessee. He married Sarah REYNOLDS 10 Jun 1788 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Virginia, daughter of John REYNOLDS. She was born 1760 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Virginia, and died 29 Jun 1843 in , Hawkins, Tennessee.

ii. Mary Polly KYLE was born 1773 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Va, and died in , , Mo.
iii. Jane KYLE was born ABT 1780 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Va.
iv. Anna KYLE was born ABT 1780 in , Botetourt, Va.
v. Elizabeth Or Rachel KYLE was born ABT 1785 in , Botetourt, Va, and died BEF 1820.
vi. Sarah Sally KYLE was born ABT 1782 in , Botetourt, Va.
vii. Charlotte KYLE was born ABT 1784 in , Botetourt, Va.
viii. Barclay KYLE was born ABT 1786 in , Botetourt, Va, and died 1829 in , , Va.
ix. James KYLE was born 1787 in , Botetourt, Va, and died 1847 in , , Va.
x. Harriet KYLE was born ABT 1771 in , Botetourt, Virginia, and died AFT 1821.
xi. Jane KYLE was born 1786 in , Botetourt, Virginia, and died 1858.

54. **John REYNOLDS** was born ABT 1748 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.

Children of John REYNOLDS are:

27. i. Sarah REYNOLDS was born 1760 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Virginia, and died 29 Jun 1843 in , Hawkins, Tennessee. She married Robert KYLE 10 Jun 1788 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Virginia, son of William KYLE and Sarah Ann STEPHENS. He was born 1760 in Fincastle, Botetourt, Va, and died 27 Sep 1813 in Eidson, Hawkins, Tennessee.
ii. John REYNOLDS was born ABT 1776 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.
iii. Frances REYNOLDS was born ABT 1780 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.
iv. Joseph REYNOLDS was born ABT 1778 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.
v. John REYNOLDS was born ABT 1770 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.
vi. Frances REYNOLDS was born ABT 1774 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.
vii. Joseph REYNOLDS was born ABT 1772 in <, Botetourt, Virginia>.

Index | **Individual** | **Descendancy** | **Register** | **Pedigree** | **Public Profile**

All of our files were removed because of a few mean-spirited emails - however, we realized to do so was Adversary in hindering the work of the Lord across the face of the earth. Hence, we're back and offer our all of you who have emailed your gratitude for our genealogy postings. We are trying to reply to your however, we are backlogged with over 200 email requests.

Printer Friendly Version Search Ancestry Search AWT Join Ancestry.com Today!

Genealogy Links: Family Trees | Census Records | Immigration Records | Genealogy Records | U.K. Records | Historical Newspapers

Corporate Info | Affiliate Program | PRIVACY STATEMENT | Contact Us

Copyright © 1998-2007, MyFamily.com Inc. – Te

Return to normal view

CASTEEL / KOLBUSH Family History

Entries: 2064 **Updated:** 2005-03-16 18:11:07 UTC (Wed) **Contact:** Terri [redacted]

- *ID:* I1787
- *Reference Number:* 1787
- *Name:* Larkin HENSLEY [1]
- *Sex:* M
- *Change Date:* 04 JUL 2002
- *Birth:* ABT 1761 in Buckingham, Virginia
- *Note:*

  His birth place is based on speculation and circumstantial evidence that seems to show that Larkin was a brother to Fielding Hensley, Samuel Hensley, William Hensley and Joseph Hensley, who all lived in Washington Co, VA at one time or another.

[1]

- *Death:* BETWEEN 1805 AND 1806 in Washington, Virginia
- *Note:*

  The 1805 tax entry was his last, and the next year Sarah Hensley was listed on the tax list for the first time, presumably as his widow.

[1]

Marriage 1 Sarah b: ABT 1767 in Virginia

- *Married:* ABT 1788 in Washington, Virginia
- *Note:*

  Although no marriage record located, circumstantial evidence suggests his wife was named Sarah. Larkin Hensley was listed on the various tax lists in Washington Co, VA beginning in 1788, and ending in 1805. The 1805 entry was his last, and the next year Sarah Hensley was listed on the tax list for the first time. Since Larkin was not listed in 1806, and Sarah was, it is assumed that she was his widow. This is further supported by two Court Cases dated 181(6?) and 1819 which seem to list the heirs of Larkin Hensley. The first name in the list was "Sarah Hensley", followed by the children. Typically, the widows name is listed first in estates, probate and other similar records.

[1]

Children

1. Ichabod C. HENSLEY
2. Rhoda HENSLEY b: BETWEEN 1780 AND 1790 in Washington, Virginia
3. Susanna HENSLEY b: BETWEEN 1790 AND 1800 in Washington, Virginia
4. Agnes HENSLEY b: 1791 in Washington, Virginia
5. Mary "Polly" HENSLEY b: BETWEEN 1797 AND 1798 in Washington, Virginia
6. Catherine HENSLEY b: ABT 1799 in Washington, Virginia
7. Samuel HENSLEY b: 23 AUG 1801 in Washington, Virginia

Suggested Next Step:
Search OneWorldTree for:
Hensley, Larkin

Search

Included with this search:

- View multiple generations
- Change tree views to get the look you want
- View supporting source, i.e., census images
- View alternate information
- Anonymously contact submitters of tree data

8. Nancy HENSLEY b: BETWEEN 1802 AND 1805 in Washington, Virginia
9. Thomas HENSLEY b: 17 MAR 1806 in Sullivan, TN

Sources:

1. Title: Internet Researcher
   Abbrev: Internet Researcher
   Page: Marty Grant (www.martygrant.com)

Return to normal view

Ancestries of Errol S. BEVAN and Hollie C. ATKINSON BEVAN to ADAM and EVE including REINHARDT Cousins and more

Entries: 136431 **Updated:** 2007-05-19 22:39:46 UTC (Sat)

Contact: Errol Bevan

We believe we can be an ETERNAL FAMILY through CHRIST!

- *ID:* I127819
- *Name:* **Larkin HENSLEY**
- *Surname:* Hensley
- *Given Name:* Larkin
- *Sex:* M
- *Birth:* 1747 in Albemarle, Virginia [1]
- *Christening:* Buckingham, Virginia
- *Death:* ABT 1806 in Washington, Virginia [1]
- *LDS Baptism:* 31 May 2002 Temple: SPOKA
- *Endowment:* 19 Sep 2002 Temple: SPOKA
- *Sealing Child:* 18 Sep 2002 Temple: SPOKA
- *Note:*

Notes from
http://www.martygrant.com/gen/hensley/va/hensley-larkin-washington-va.htm

Larkin Hensley (c1767) and Sarah --- of Washington and Scott County, Virginia The author (Marty Grant) is a 5th Great Grandson of Larkin and Sarah (---) Hensley.

Note: There were several men named Larkin Hensley but this one is the oldest of the bunch.

Special Thanks to Laura White Hensley, Ruthe Muench and Laura Schreibman for information shared on this family.

Larkin Hensley was born ca 1761 or earlier. I base this on his first known public record being dated 1782 when he received a Land Grant as an assignee (agent) of someone else. He didn't have to be 21 to do this, for anyone could receive a grant at any age if certain conditions were met (being an orphan for example.) He didn't appear by name on a tax list until 1788, so perhaps he didn't turn 21 until around that time. That would put his birth at ca 1767 or earlier. I'm rather inclined to use "ca 1767" instead of "ca 1761" now. The two dates aren't that far apart anyway.

Larkin was born in Virginia presumably, but the county is unknown. Culpeper or Buckingham are strong possibilities based on presumed relationships with other Hensleys from those counties. It should be noted that none of these relationships have been proven, so perhaps Larkin was from somewhere else entirely.

I have not been able to determine who Larkin's parents were. It has been suggested by others (and I concur) that Larkin might be a brother to one or several of the other Hensleys about his age who also settled in Washington County, Virginia. This list includes: Joseph Hensley (1750/60-1832) , Samuel Hensley (1755-1841) , Fielding Hensley (c1761-1833) and William Hensley (bef 1761-aft 1810). There is no direct proof that any of them are brothers, but they did all apparently know each other and lived near each other. They are certainly related in some close fashion. See my general commentary on Hensleys of Washington County, Virginia for more information.

Suggested Next Step:
Search OneWorldTree for:
Hensley, Larkin

Search

Included with this search:

- View multiple generations
- Change tree views to get the look you want
- View supporting source, i.e., census images
- View alternate information
- Anonymously contact submitters of tree data

Of the above, we have no definitive birth places, but Fielding Hensley did live in Buckingham County before moving to Washington County. There was also a William Hensley in Buckingham from the 1770's through late 1780's, but I don't know if it is the same one later found in Washington County records. Seems likely that it is. A Zachariah Hensley (c1751-aft 1774) was listed in Buckingham in 1773 and 1774. Fielding named one of his sons Zachariah, so he may be another potential brother.

Proven sisters Milly Hensley (1760/65-aft 1850) (wife of William Cornett) and Agnes Hensley (c1763-1850) (wife of William Godsey) were both from Buckingham Co., VA and both lived in Washington Co., VA for a time. These two are quite possibly siblings to Larkin Hensley as well.

None of that proves that Larkin Hensley was ever in Buckingham County, but it is certainly a possibility. Unfortunately, Buckingham is a burned county and very few pre-Civil War era records remain.

On 5 Apr 1782, Larkin Hensley was issued a land warrant as an Assignee of Loven Bledsoe, for 89 acres on Ketron's Fork in Washington Co, VA. "Assignee" means that although Lovin Bledsoe was the one entitled (or qualified) to receive this land, he transferred his rights to Larkin Hensley for some reason. Are they related? Or was this Bledsoe's way of settling a debt? This does show that Larkin was in this area at this time, and that he was of age (21 or older) in 1782. This land was not actually granted to him until 1797. (Washington Co, VA Land Warrant # 8473).

See Lovin Bledsoe's page for more information about him.

The 89 acre patent was the only land Larkin Hensley had and he apparently lived on it, and 15 years later the same land was finally granted to him by the State of Virginia. Ketrons Fork is in the extreme southeastern corner of present Scott County, Virginia (which was formed from Washington County in 1815) and the head waters are still in present Washington County, but most of its course is in Scott County. It runs only about 2 miles from the Sullivan County, Tennessee line. It would seem that Larkin and family resided on the part of the creek that is now in Scott County, Virginia.

Larkin Hensley did not appear on the 1782 tax lists in either Washington or Buckingham County or elsewhere as far as I've found. He also did not appear on the 1787 tax list in either place or elsewhere. This is unusual since every male over 21 was supposed to be listed by name. Perhaps he didn't turn 21 until late 1787 or early 1788.

Larkin Hensley was listed on the tax lists in Washington County 1788 through 1790. He had no land at this time (the 89 acre entry had not been granted yet.) For some reason his name was listed as "Larkins" just as often as "Larkin" so I wonder what his correct name was?

Year District Personal Property Tax List W16-21 B12+ Horses Land Tax List Acres
1782-1787 Not found - - - - - - - -
1788 John Lathim's Larkin Hensley 0 0 1 - -
Year District Personal Property Tax List W16-21 B16+ B12-16 Horses Cattle Land Tax List Acres
1789 Walter Preston's Larkin Hancely 0 0 0 0 1 - -
1790 Walter Preston's Larkins Hancley 0 0 0 2 - - -

Larkin Hensley married ca 1788, presumably in Washington Co, VA (no marriage record located). There is some doubt as to who his wife was. Circumstantial evidence suggests his wife was named Sarah ---.

No direct evidence has been found proving this, but here is the logic behind "Sarah" as his wife. Larkin Hensley was listed on the various tax lists in Washington Co, VA beginning in 1788, and ending in 1805. The 1805 entry was his last, and the next year Sarah Hensley was listed on the tax list for the first and only time. Since Larkin was not listed in 1806, and Sarah was, it is assumed that she was his widow. This is a big assumption, but if you look at the 1805 personal property tax list there were seven Hensleys listed: Fielding, Ichabod, Larkin, Nicholas, Samuel, William and William. In 1806 all of these were still listed except Ichabod and Larkin. Two new listings in 1806 included one for Sarah and one for Jesse. Since Ichabod and Larkin were listed in 1805 but not in 1806, it is generally assumed that one of them was dead leaving widow Sarah behind. Ichabod was not dead but had moved to Knox Co., TN, so that leaves only Larkin as suspect for husband of Sarah. Of course this is entirely circumstantial. Read on.

Sarah being Larkin's widow is further supported by two Court Cases dated 181- and 1819 which seem to list the heirs of Larkin Hensley (the case does not say specifically that they are Larkin's heirs, though apparently Ruthe Muench located one record that actually said they were Larkin's heirs, I have not seen that record.) The first name in the list was "Sarah Hensley", followed by the children. Typically, the widow is listed first in estates, probate and other similar records. These two tidbits combine to strongly suggest, but not prove, that Larkin's wife was named "Sarah." Another possibility is that "Sarah" was the oldest daughter of Larkin, and thus named first in the list due to her being the oldest.

So based on the above you can see that Sarah is very likely the widow of Larkin Hensley, though there is room for doubt and the following information seems to contradict the above, but I don't know how to reconcile it.

Laura Schreibman shared two different Family records, written by two granddaughters of Thomas Hensley (Larkin's youngest child.) Thomas' granddaughter Dollie Bradley Hensley (1873) wrote out a brief family record stating:

Major Thomas Hensley mothers name was Emmie Childres

Now "Emmie" is probably short for Emaline, and "Childres" is a common misspelling of "Childress." These records do not list Thomas' father. There were Childress' in Washington Co., VA, so this could easily be correct. I can't reconcile this with "Sarah" being Larkin's wife though. This conflict could be easily resolved if her name was "Sarah Emaline Childress" or something similar. However, I doubt that was her name as women rarely had two names in that time period. My first reaction was that Thomas' grandchildren were mistaken about who his mother was, but dismissing their information outright is not wise. Since they were grandchildren of Thomas, they were not eyewitnesses, so their record can't be considered primary evidence, but they obviously had access to family members, and family knowledge that has since been lost, so their data should not be ignored. Even if they were mistaken about her given name, this should be considered a strong clue about something. Perhaps Sarah's maiden name was Childress, even though her first name might not be "Emmie." More research is needed to prove something either way.

There were no Childress or similar names on the Washington County tax lists until 1788 when a Roland and Henry Childs were listed in John Lathim's District. That same year Patterson Childers was listed in the other district. That was his one and only entry on the tax lists, he didn't appear after that. Their surname was spelled various ways, Chiles, Childs, Childes. I don't know if there is any connection between them and Larkin's wife, but it is worth noting. Rowland and Henry Chiles / Childes appear on the tax lists through 1794. That is the last entry for Rowland, but Henry continues to appear through at least 1802 and perhaps later. A John Childes appears in 1795. In 1799 a Gideon Childers shows up on the tax lists. Henry Childs was listed on the land tax lists as well, and by 1803 the

spelling of his name had evolved to "Childers" though on the personal property list of that same year he was spelled "Childs."

The 1790 census for Virginia was lost, but presumably Larkin Hensley would have been listed on it, in Washington Co, VA.

On 4 Sep 1797, Larkin Hensley, assignee of Loven Bledsoe, received a State Land Grant for 89 acres on Ketron's Fork, a branch of Cove Creek, on the waters of the North Fork of Holston River. This is the same land he received a warrant for in 1782. This land is in present Scott County, Virginia (Land Office Grants No. 37, 1796-1798, p. 392 (Reel 103)) from the Library of Virginia.

In 1798 Larkan Hensley was listed as a Militia Man (probably a private) in the 2nd Battalion, 70th Regiment. (Clark, Gerald H. The Militia of Washington County, VA Officers 1777-1835 Militia Men 1798-1835. 1979)

Larkin Hensley was listed on the Washington Co., VA Tax Lists 1791 through 1800. In 1799 he appeared on the land tax list with his 89 acres that was finally granted in 1797.

Year District Personal Property Tax List W16-21 B16+ B12-16 Horses Land Tax List Acres
1791 Walter Preston's Larkins Hancley 0 0 0 3 - -
1792 Walter Preston's Larkin Hencley 0 0 0 3 - -
1793 Walter Preston's Larkin Hancley 0 0 0 2 - -
1794 Walter Preston's Larkin Hencly 0 0 0 3 - -
Year District Personal Property Tax List W16+ B16+ B12-16 Horses Land Tax List Acres
1795 Matthew Willoughby's Larkins Hensley 1 0 0 3 - -
1796 Matthew Willoughby's Larkin Hensly 1 0 0 2 - -
1797 Matthew Willoughby's Larkins Hensly 1 0 0 3 - -
1798 Matthew Willoughby's Larkins Hensley 1 0 0 - - -
1799 Lower District Larkins Hensly 1 0 0 3 Larkins Hensly "Entry" 89
1800 Lower District Larkins Hensly 1 0 0 1 Larkins Hensly 89

The 1800 census for Virginia was also lost, but presumably, Larkin would have been listed in Washington Co, VA.

Larkin Hensley was listed on the Washington Co., VA Tax Lists 1801 through 1805. In 1806 he was not listed, but a Sarah Hensley was, and she is probably his widow.
Year District Personal Property Tax List W16+ B16+ B12-16 Horses Land Tax List Acres
1801 Lower District Larken Hensley 1 0 0 2 Larkins Hensly 89
1802 Lower District Larkin Hensly 1 0 0 2 Larkins Hensly 89
1803 Lower District Larkin Hansly 1 0 0 2 Not found -
1804 Lower District Larkin Hensley 1 0 0 2 - -
1805 Lower District Larkin Hensley 1 0 0 1 - -
1806 Lower District Sarah Hensly 0 0 0 1 - -
1807 Not found - - - - - - -
1808 (no list) (no list) -
1809-1810 Not found - - - - - - -

Larkin's last entry on the land records was 1802. In 1803 he was not listed. What happened to his 89 acre tract? He must have sold it. I read the entire 1803 tax list to see who had a "new" 89 acre tract, and the only listing in all of Washington County for 89 acres was Frederick Fulkerson who had a new tract marked "from Cornelius Carmack" which means it was deeded from Carmack to Fulkerson sometime within the previous 12 months or so. Based on that I don't see that as being the same land Larkin owned, but it is possible, especially if it changed hands twice before 1803. I have not checked the deed records yet. Could the Scott County court case (see below) have anything to do with this land? I read the

1801 land tax list and neither Mr. Carmack nor Mr. Fulkerson had an 89 acre tract that year. In 1802 Frederick Fulkerson had the 89 acres already, and it was marked "C. Carmack" so it is the same land he was listed with in 1803. Since Larkin himself was listed in 1802 with 89 acres, the two tracts can't be the same land, unless taxed twice in the same year.

Larkin Hensley must have died (or moved away) before 1806, for he was not listed on that tax list. As noted earlier, an apparent widow Sarah Hensley appears on the 1806 tax list. She had no tithes, 1 horse and no slaves. The number of horses match what Larkin had back in 1805, but that isn't definitive proof she was his widow.

This same year (1806), Larkin and Sarah's last child was born on 17 Mar 1806, and his birth was reported as being in Sullivan Co., TN. This suggests that Sarah was in Sullivan Co, TN in early 1806, either visiting relatives (several Childress families were living there at that time), or perhaps she was living there, already in her widowhood. The 1806 tax list showing her in Washington Co, VA could have been taken before March, or she could have been going back and forth.

Sarah and her children had all apparently moved to Knox Co, TN by 1808, for in that year her daughter Agness was married there, and the following year, daughter Rhoda married there.

Unfortunately, the 1810 census for Tennessee was lost, so I can't tell if Sarah was living there at that time. Since her children were marrying in Knox Co, TN in 1808, 1809, and 1816, I strongly suspect she was there during those years.

Meanwhile, back in Virginia, Scott County was formed from the western part of Washington County in 1815. This included the majority of Ketrons Creek where the family had previously lived, though a small portion (about 1 mile) of the creek was still in Washington County. They no longer lived there, but this change is important as you will see in the following court case.

In the February 1819 term of Scott County, Virginia Court, an interesting suit was brought by Sarah and her children against a variety of people. The case was started before this date for a Court record dated 12 Mar 1818 refers to it in regard to the Benham orphans.

I have three different versions of this. The first was sent to me type written, many years ago, and it seems to be from a different book, the typist labeled it "Scott Co, VA Minute Book # 1 1815-1818", document dated 8 Sep 181- (last number not legible, but probably 1815, 1816, 1817 or 1818). The person who sent this to me originally later said they didn't remember sending it to me and didn't know where it had come from. It is almost identical to the later document, but with four exceptions. First, this document states that the names were the heirs of Larkin Hensley (the two other version don't say that), secondly, this one left off daughter Susannah Hensley, and thirdly, this document had Ichabod Hensley listed in a different sequence within the names, listed as the 3rd name, where the other documents list him 2nd to last. Fourthly, Ichabod has a middle initial of "C" on the other two documents. Assuming that this is a verbatim copy (which I can't say for sure that it is), this is very significant for a variety of reasons which I'll explain later.

Heirs of Larkin Hensley, deceased - Sarah Hensley, Abednego Casteel and wife Agnes (formerly Hensley), Daniel Casteel and wife Rhoda (formerly Hensley), Ichabod Hensley, Polly Hensley, Catherine Hensley, Samuel Hensley, Nancy Hensley, Thomas Hensley -vs-

Polly Benham, widow of William Benham, deceased, John, Samuel, Joel, Catherine, Sampson, Isaac, heirs of William Benham, deceased, and Elizabeth Godsey, heir of Gilbert Godsey, deceased, Catherine Johnson, widow of Thomas Johnson, deceased. The defendants do not live in Virginia. (Scott Co, VA Minute

Book # 1, 1815-1818 as transcribed by someone anonymously, possibly Ruthe Muench)

I have two original copies from different books, which I've typed verbatim. One in the index (or a judgment book), and then a fuller version in the actual minutes. First the Index or judgment entry:

(In Chancery) Feb T 1819 1-385

Hensley Sarah, Abednego Casteel and Agness, his wife, Daniel Casteel and Rhoda, his wife, Susannah Hensley, Polly Hensley, Catherine Hensley, Samuel Hensley, Nancy Hensley, Ichabod C. Hensley, and Thomas Hensley, Complts.

vs. Polly Benham, widow of William Benham, deceased. John, Samuel, Catherine, Joel, Sampson, Isaac Benham, heirs of said William Benham, deceased. & Elizabeth Godsey, widow of Gilbert Godsey, deceased, Abraham, Jane, Sarah & Elizabeth, heirs of said Gilbert Godsey, deceased. Catherine Johnston, widow of Thomas Johnston, deceased and Jane Johnston, his heir at law. Defts.

Rule awarded against said defts to give security and as to nature of said cause (Scott Co, VA Court Minutes Book 1 page 385)

Now, the full entry from the actual minutes (the right margin of my copy is slightly cropped, so some data missing:

Sarah Hensley, Abariah Abednego Casteel and Agness, his wife, Daniel Casteel and Rhoda, his wife, Susanna Hensley, Polly Hensley, Chatherine Hensley, Samuel Hensley, Nancy Hensley, Ichabod C. Hensley, and Thomas Hensley, Pltffs

vs.

Polly Benham, widow of William Benham, decd. John, Samuel, Catherine, Joel, Sampson, & Isaac Benham, heirs of said William Benham, decd. Elizabeth Godsey, widow of Gilbert Godsey, decd, Abraham, Jane, Sarah & Elizabeth, heirs of said Gilbert, decd. Catherine Johnston, widow of Thomas Johnston, decd & Jane Johnston, his heir at law. Defendants

in --- the deponents Elizabeth Godsey, widow of Gilbert Godsey, decd, Abraham, Jane, Sarah & Elizabeth, heirs of said Gilbert, decd. Catherine Johnston, widow of Thomas Johnston, decd & Jane, his heir at law. not having ent--- their appearance and given security according to the a---- assembly and the rules of this Court & it appearing --- the satisfaction of the Court that the said --- defendants is not inhabitants of this Commonwealth --- Condition? of the Complainants by their Counsel i--- ordered that the said defendants do aappear here on --- second Tuesday in May next and answer the bill --- said Complainants and that a copy of this order ---------- in same publick news paper ----- [several parts missing from my copy] ---- Benham Decd, John Samuel Catherine Joel & Isaac Benham heirs of the said William Benham --- failing to file their answers within this month --- the said plaintiffs had filed their bills having --- served with a a Subpeona at least Nine? months by --- said lin for filing their answer. On motion of --- complainants by their Counsel it is ordered that --- Complainants bill be taken for Confesse? as to those --- said defendants & this Court will procede at --- to de??? the matters and things therein contain--- the said defendants shall on or before the first of ---- Court next after they shall have been served will --- of this order appear and shew cause to the Con---- (Scott Co, VA Court Minute Book 1 page 385)

Now, having quoted the above case several things become clear. One is that the case was not resolved at this time. Two, nothing in these two records state what the case is about. Chancery cases can involve a number of things, often to do with

estates. Third, who were the defendants, and how were they connected to one another, and to the plaintiffs?

We know from other sources that Polly Benham, wife of William Benham, deceased, is a daughter of Samuel Hensley , suspected brother of Larkin, but other than her and her children, the others are not heirs of Samuel Hensley. My personal belief is that all of these are somehow connected via the Benham family. That might lead to the conclusion that Larkin Hensley's wife Sarah was a Benham, but I can't prove that. It is possible that the defendants were not directly related to each other, but collectively, they all owed Larkin Hensley money or something as heirs of someone he did business with.

The above record is also useful in another way. The children of Sarah were apparently named in descending order (oldest to youngest), and that can be confirmed from other sources. That helps to prove we are talking about the same set of children. For instance, using the same list as above, and adding the known birth dates, we can see that this list must be referring to this same set of Hensleys (which is beyond doubt, in my view, anyway): Sarah Hensley (ca 1760), Abednego Casteel and Agness (1780/90), his wife, Daniel Casteel and Rhoda (1780/90), his wife, Susannah Hensley (1790/1800), Polly Hensley (1798), Catherine Hensley, Samuel Hensley (1801), Nancy Hensley (1800/10), Ichabod C. Hensley, and Thomas Hensley (1806). The only flaw in this is that Ichabod was listed in a different place in the first version of this document, but that actually helps, as the only Ichabod who really fits in this family was born ca 1780/90, which works at that point in the listing.

Sarah (---) Hensley was still alive as of 1819, based on the Court record quoted above. Unfortunately, the record does not give her place of residence, though it seems very likely she was living in Knox Co, TN at that time.

The 1820 census was lost for all of Eastern Tennessee, so I can not locate Sarah and her children, though it seems obvious from other records that they were in Knox Co, TN then. I did find a "Saray Hansley" on an 1820 tax list in Morgan Co., AL, however, I have no idea if this was our Sarah. It should be noted that Ichabod Hensley moved to that county about that time, though whether this Ichabod is her son, or another Ichabod, has not been firmly established.

In 1822, Sarah's daughter Mary married in Blount Co, TN (borders Knox Co, TN). In 1823, Sarah's children Samuel and Nancy Hensley were married (in what appears to be a double ceremony) in Knox Co, TN.

It is not known when Sarah died, though it was after 1819, and probably in Knox Co, TN.

Children of Larkin Hensley. Larkin and Sarah had nine children as named in the 1819 Court case in Scott County, Virginia. If there were any other children, they probably died young. They were listed in age order in the 1819 court case (oldest to youngest). Except perhaps Ichabod.
Agnes Hensley (1780/90)
Rhoda Hensley (1780/90)
Susannah Hensley (1790/1800)
Mary "Polly" Hensley (c1798)
Catherine Hensley (1790/1800)
Samuel Hensley (1801)
Nancy Hensley (1800/05)
Ichabod C. Hensley
Thomas Hensley (1806)

Notes from

http://worldconnect.rootsweb.com/cgi-bin/igm.cgi?op=GET&db=fresh&id=I2367
This was written by Marvin A. Grant Jr.

Larkin Hensley received an 89 acre grant in Washington Co, VA in 1782 as an assignee of Loven Bledsoe. This was for land Catherine's Fork. As an assignee, that means the land wasn't his. Larkin was not found on the 1787 VA census, but he did appear on the 1788 tax list in Washington Co, VA. I base his birth (of before 1767) on this record, since he should have been at least 21 by then. He may have been 21 in 1782, so that would make him born before 1761. Larkin was on the Washington Co, VA tax lists for 1788, 1790, 1792, 1795, and 1797. In 1797 he received an 89 acre grant on Catherine's Creek. This may be the same land of the 1782 grant, but this time in his name. He was listed on the Washington Co, VA tax lists for 1804 and 1805.□□He was not listed on the 1806 tax list, but a Sarah Hensley was listed that year, and that was her first time. I suspect that this is his widow. Of the other Hensley's listed in 1805, all of them were still there in 1806, except for Larkin and Ichabod. We know that Ichabod moved to Knox Co, TN about that time, so Sarah can't be his widow. So that leaves only Larkin as prime candidate. Sarah was not on the 1807 Washington Co, VA tax list. We know she had moved to Sullivan Co, TN sometime in 1806 (her last child, Thomas was born that year in that county), and by 1808 had moved to Knox Co, TN (her oldest daughter Agness, married in 1808 in Knox Co, TN).□□An interesting Court record was found in Scott Co, VA regarding this family (Scott County was formed in 1815 from part of Washington Co, VA). In this record, it names Sarah, plus all of her children, so this effectively proves this family. The only sticking point, is that we don't know what the case is about. Here is the entry from the Scott Co, VA Court Minutes:□□Feb T, 1819 Scott Co, VA Court 1-385, In Chancery

[ROYGODSEY.FTW]
Source: Marty Grant's "Hensley Family" on the web. He was onthe 1788 thru 1805 Washington Co., VA Tax Lists.

2

- *Change Date:* 3 Apr 2007 at 00:52:05

Father: Benjamin Henrico HENSLEY
Mother: Martha Anne ELLIS

Marriage 1 Sarah Emaline CHILDRESS b: 1767 in Virginia

- *Married:* ABT 1788 in Washington, Virginia [1]

Children

1. Catherine HENSLEY b: 1800 in of Tennessee
2. Ichabob (C.) HENSLEY b: BEF 1790 in Washington, Virginia
3. Rhoda HENSLEY b: in Washington, Virginia
4. Agness HENSLEY b: ABT 1790 in Washington, Virginia
5. Susanna HENSLEY b: ABT 1792 in Washington, Virginia
6. Mary "Polly" HENSLEY b: ABT 1798 in Washington, Virginia
7. Nancy HENSLEY b: AFT 1800 in Washington, Virginia
8. Samuel HENSLEY b: 23 Aug 1801 in Washington, Virginia
9. Thomas HENSLEY b: 17 Mar 1806 in Sullivan, Tennessee

Sources:

1. Repository:

   Title: ROYGODSEY.FTW
2. Repository:

Name: Family History Library
Salt Lake City, Utah 84150 USA

Title: International Genealogical Index (R)
Author: The Church of Jesus Christ of Latter-day Saints
Publication: Copyright (c) 1980, 2002, data as of January 15, 2007

All of our files were removed because of a few mean-spirited emails - however, we realized to do so was to aid the Adversary in hindering the work of the Lord across the face of the earth. Hence, we're back and offer our gratitude to all of you who have emailed your gratitude for our genealogy postings. We are trying to reply to your emails; however, we are backlogged with over 200 email requests.

John Arthur
Henry Co. Deed Bks 1776-1784
p 225 Apr 8, 1779 Joseph Pearson of the county of Henry to John Arthur of same for the sum of eight hundred eighty pounds conveys 174 acres being part of survey of 233 acres, being on both sides of Snake Run of Blackwater River and beginning at Daniel's Run where Jacob Prillaman's new line takes off.

p. 509 John Arthur & Susanna his wife of Bedford Co. to Jacob Hickman of Henry Co. for 200 pounds sells parcel of land containing 174 acres on Snake Run, a branch of Blackwater River, beg at Daniel Run where Jacob Brillimon (Prilliman) new line takes off. (sorry, I don't have the date on this one)

Bedford Co VA Will Bk 1
Witness to will of John Green dtd 1/27/1775 with Joseph Toles, David Howell Rec: 7/24/1775

The Will of John Arthur recorded Jan 28, 1793 names his son Thomas and Nimrod Newman as executors. Wit: Justinian Wills, Thomas Leftwich, Marmaduke Dellis, Thomas Mitchem

Inventory of estate Feb 23, 1793 by John Claytor, Wm. Holligan, Wm. Berrin Rec: July 22, 1793.

William Arthur

Died before Aug 7, 1783, Campbell Co., VA will dated April 25, 1777
married to Ann (?) Arthur
Children:
Barnabus, Susanna, Jane, Frances, Tabitha, Elizabeth, William Jr., Ann, Mary, Jemima, Milly

Bedford Co., Will Bk 1
Wit to will of Guy Smith dated Jan 10, 1781 with Wm. Leftwich and Nimrod Newman

Marriage Bonds of Bedford Co, VA
A William Arthur is surety for Anne Arthur & Benjamin Arthur April 23, 1765

Bedford Co., Deed Bk A-1
Rice Price of Anson Co., NC sells to Wm. Arthur of Bedford Co., 223 acres lying on both sides of Flat Creek adjoining James Johnson's lines, including all houses and woods. Wit: Matt Talbot, Barnabus Arthur & Isham Talbot. Rec. Jan 25, 1765

Will Abstracts: Will Book 1 (Bedford Co.)
Wm Arthur of Bedford Co... 25 April 1777/8 Aug 1783...wife Ann Arthur. Land to be divided between my two sons with the dividing line to be Flatt Creek. Eldest son Barnabas Arthur. Exors: Wife, son Barnabus Arthur, Henry Edson and Benjamin Arthur. Wit: John Mitchum, Stephen Hix and Thomas Richardson

Campbell Co., VA Will Bk 1, p 433
Estate Settlement--names his children

Caroline Co., VA
Caroline Co Order Bk 1732-1740 Part I-William Arthur wit to will of David Murray Jan 20, 1733/34
Caroline Co Order Bk 1746-48 Part I. John Burt and Lucy his wife acknowledge deeds of lease and release indented to William Arthur June 12, 1747.

There are a lot of records which are for Barnabus Arthurs. I cannot identify which goes to whom. I can only break them out, as close as possible to those who have connections in one way or another with the Francis Hale/Hail/Haile line (Stephen's father). One bit of information that you need to be aware of is that there were several Hale lines in Franklin and Bedford Counties. One early line was the Nicholas Hale line.

I have worked this line in the past because there is at least one source (McClellar) who says Francis was a son of Nicholas. This IS NOT so. Also, a book called ROOTS IN VIRGINIA says he is a cousin of this line. I have both lines back to the mid 1600s - Nicholas line resided in Lancaster Co., VA and Francis' line resided in Essex Co. VA. Even though part of Essex was formed from Lancaster, I can find no proof to substantiate the claims that the original Nicholas had any children other than Nicholas, Mary, and George. Some sources say that Richard (Francis' grandfather) and John Hale of Bent Mountain were also his children. There is absolutely nothing to prove this and it is not generally recognized as fact by any Hail/Hale researchers who have been researching the line for any period of time.

The whole point to this is that, there is a Talbot connection with the Nicholas Hale line but absolutely none that I am even remotely aware of with the Francis/Stephen line. This is why the Arthurs are also so confusing. I think there are two different lines of Arthurs. I've never been able to sort them out. but I'll give you what I can---as disjointed as it is and maybe someone out there has the need info.

<u>The following is information about Arthurs which appear to be more connected with the Nicholas Hale line:</u>
Barnabus Arthur md Martha Talbot May 26, 1755 Bedford Co., VA She was the dau of Col. Matthew Talbot and Jane Clayton. He was the son of William and Ann (?) Arthur
Children: Matthew, William, Martha Jr., Jane, Talbot, and Lucy
Died between April, 1777 and Nov 1779 as he is mentioned as exec of father's will on first date and Jane is listed as the dau of Martha when she marries on the 2nd date; after the death of Barnabus, the family moved to GA.
(Jane married John Routon-this surname is connected early with the Nicholas line) Lucy married James McKelroy. They were living in Wilkes Co., GA in 1799 when she and her husband relinquished right to fathers' estate to her brother William. (This info came from the Arthur Family Newsletter)

The follow is what info I have on the Talbots:
Matthew Talbot-son Matthew Talbot born c 1729
Matthew Talbot (1729) married Mary Hale (who was the widow of Mr. Day or Dale). She was the dau of Nicholas Hale Jr. and Ann Long. Mary was born July 7, 1730 in Baltimore, MD and d 1785 in Watauga Settlement. (He remarried Agnes (?)).
Children of Matthew and Mary (Hale-Day, Dale) Talbot: Mary, Hale, Thomas, Edmund, Clayton, Matthew
According to McKellar (how correct this is--I don't know) they lived in Bedford Co., then Campbell Co., then Washington Co., NC (now TN)
DESCENDANTS OF 1ST FAMILIES (book predominately on Nicholas Hale line and not always correct) mentions Cumberland Parish, Lunenburg Co. I do not know where Martha Talbot fits into this lineage.

<u>The following information about Arthurs appears to be more connected with the Francis/Stephen line:</u>

From the Raney Collection: (oops, missed the date) George Haynes and Lucy his wife of Franklin Co. convey to Barnabas Arthur of Bedford Co. for 130 pounds, 200 acres on Bull Creek, adjoining Aquilla Greer, Abram & Isac David, Robert Powell, Wm. Swanson (NOTE: There are connections with David's and Swansons to the Francis Hail line)

Barnabus Arthur d 1815 md #1 Elizabeth (?), 2nd Nancy Williamson
Children: dau., John, William, Barnabus, Caleb, Elizabeth, Fanny, Lucy, Rhodey, Lewis
Will mentions wife Nancy one third part of whole estate for her natural life the tract of land he lives on; to grandsons James Maxey & Barnabus Maxey five pounds, freedom and land to negro servants George & Patty, and their freedom when VA allows it; equal sharing unto my children John Arthur, Wm Arthur Lewis Arthur, Barnabus Arthur, Caleb Arthur, Elizabeth Bowles, Fanny Pratt, Lucy Greer and the

children of Rhodey White deceased my tract of land being first sold for the purpose of sd division deducting for which they have already received. Wit: J. Leftwich, James Floyd, John Claytor

Deed Bk 15, p 58:
Sept. 26, 1809 Deed from Barnabus Arthur to Stephen Hale of State of Caintucky stating Barnabus gives up right and title to lands in the deed Stephen Hale made to James? Miles in Bedford on waters of Craddocks Creek Wit: William Arthur, James Wright, Joseph Miles, John Arthur Rec: Aug 22, 1816

Bedford Co., VA Will Bk 1:
Inventory of Estate of Samuel Low by Walter Maxey, Barnabus Arthur, Stephen Haile Mar 24, 1767

Inventory of Estate of Peter Bennett by John Chiles, Thomas Leftwich, Barnabus Arthur, Rec. Aug 24, 1778

Wit to Will of Francis Haile dated December 5, 1775 with Jonathan Pratt, George Bowles, Rec. Aug 28, 1780

Inv of Estate of John Ferguson Nov 7, 1786 by Barnabus Arthur, Parmenas Haynes, Stephen Haile Rec. Jan 22, 1787

Kentucky Arthur Info

James Campbell Arthur md Nancy Ann Power 1813, Bedford Co., VA and had a son, James Lewis Arthur b ca 1817. He died before 1849, Jasper Co., MO md Bridget Kelly 1838 Pulaski Co., KY. James Campbell Arthur d 1886 Pulaski Co., KY. Bridget Kelly was the daughter of John Kelly (b c 1777 Shenandoah Co, VA) and Sarah Buster (who was the dau of William Buster and Mary Wilkerson) John Kelly was the son of Elder Edward Kelly and Bridget Nugent.

RECOLLECTIONS OF MICAJAH HALE (grandson of Stephen Hail Sr & Nancy Arthur)
This is not the whole thing; it is very long but here is the part about Nancy (Arthur) Hail:

"The four or five families, of which I am to speak, claim their ancestry from Adam and Eve, old enough, and about as good as any. Adam and Eve were certainly a little better than a majority of their offspring; more moral, better Christians. It is said that they repented of their sins, prayed to be forgiven, that Jesus presented their prayers to his Father, and requested that they be forgiven, which request was granted. Adam was our representative. We have all joined Adam's party as sinners against God and many have not repented.

My grandfather, Stephen Hail, married Nancy Arthur and moved from eastern Virginia to Bedford County, Virginia in an early day. They had seven sons and three daughters; Thomas, James William, Stephen, Laban, Benjamin and John, Anne that married Robert Woodcock, Susannah who married William Kemp, and Sarah who married William Johnson. Stephen Hail was of honest report, a thrifty, plentiful farmer, and a good citizen. His house was a place of resort for his children and also for the neighbors, so much so that his home was called the center of hte world. This shows his popularity as a neighbor. I remember seeing a large turkey hanging by a cord before a hot fite, from the mantle to barbecue or roast or cook a vessel while churning was going on, a vessel nearly full. His wife was an exemplary woman, an affectionate wife and mother and excellent housekeeper. They were both members of the Baptist Church. His property at his death amounted to about $2200. John Moody, my mother's father married Susannah Ames. He was an honest, well to do farmer. They had four sons and four daughters; George, Samuel, John and Martin; Jane who married Thomas Hail *, Mary who married Stephen Hail*, Lucy that married William Shadowen, and Elizabeth who married William Humphries...."

* Sons of Stephen and Nancy Arthur Hail

NOTE:
Stephen's approximate birthdate is based on the earliest record we have for him to date which is the inventory of Samuel Low, dated Mar 24, 1767 (Bedford Co., VA). By Micajah's account, Stephen and Nancy married before coming to Bedford Co. which is pretty much what was suspected. We have already established the fact that John and Rebecca Arthur and Francis Hail were in Caroline Co. at the same time. And they were probably pretty close to the same age by what I have been able to determine. Based on the fact that Thomas who md Jenny is supposed to be the son of Rebecca and John, he could not have been born in 1730 in Bedford Co because Rebecca and John were in Caroline Co.in 1754. Also, I don't think Bedford Co. was formed until 1754 or so. Maybe someone who has access to that information could check on it.

These are the reasons why I think that Nancy (Arthur) Hail is probably <u>not</u> the daughter of Thomas.

1. Barnabus Arthur, Jonathan Pratt, and George Bowles were witnesses to the will of Francis Hail, father of Stephen.

2. James Ayres and Barnabus Arthur were securities for the executors of Francis Hail. Aug 28, 1780 (Sons Stephen and Lewis Hail were executors.)

3. June 23, 1783 Barnabus Arthur, James Greer, Stephen Hail appraise the estate of Stephen English. Stephen English was md to Dinah Haynes and he was the son of John English. Their son, William, md Adara Dudley, grand dau of Francis and Adara Hail. Her mother was Mary E. Hail. Adara (Dudley) English md 2nd William Kemp. She was his second wife, his first was Susanna Hail, dau of Stephen Hail, Sr.

4. Nov 7, 1786 Barnabus Arthur, Parmenas Haynes, Stephen Hail inventory estate of John Farguson. (Parmenas Haynes married Elizabeth Baber; they had a son Robert born in Bedford Co., Nov 2, 1770- I do not know if she ties into the Babers who married into Thomas Arthur's line-she is the only Baber I show in my database.)

   John Farguson was married to Mary (?). They had the following children:

   A. Jeremiah m Jemima Phelps
      Children:
      1. Jesse md Elizabeth Hatcher (daughter of Sarah Hail & Elijah Hatcher)
      2. Nancy was the 2nd wife of Elijah Hatcher, son of Edward Hatcher & Sarah Farley) Elijah's first wife was Sarah Hale (dau of Richard & Elizabeth Hail, grandau of Francis & Adara.)
      3. Mary md Stephen Semones
      4. Elizabeth md Josiah Maxey Jr. (son of Josiah Maxey & Phebe)
      5. Jeremiah md Judith Johnson (she was dau of John Johnson & Susannah Hackworth)
      6. Thomas md Cynthia Snyder
      7. John P. md Sophia Heptinstall

   B. Pleasant
   C. William
   D. King
   E. John b ca 1750
   F. Isham b ca 1765

5. Jan 24, 1791 William Truman, Lewis Arthur, Stephen Hail inventory the estate of Reubin Hatcher (I have already sent you information on the Hatchers). William Truman m Mary (?). They had a dau named Gartry who married John Radford Oct 17, 1794. I have no information on children,

however, his father was Richard Radford and his mother was Ann (?). Richard Radford who m Ann was the son of Richard Radford and Elizabeth Maxey who was the dau of Edward Maxey Sr. and Susanna (Gates?). There is also a Radford connection with the Cragheads (my direct line) who connect both with the Maxeys and the Richard Haile's (bro of Stephen) son James E. William Truman's will is dated Aug 17, 1796 Bedford Co. His executors are Henry Woodcock (Henry's son, Robert md Anna Hail, dau of Stephen Hail and Nancy; the Woodcock line is pretty intensive with a lot of major connections to allied lines of Maxeys and Craigheads, etc.) and John Radford Jr.

6. Jan 23, 1801 Julius Saunders, Stephen Hale, and Lewis Arthur appraise estate of Thomas Hunt. I don't know a lot about Thomas Hunt. He shows up here and there and was a witness to the will of Joseph Greer, Oct 12, 1766; also along with Edward Hore, John Booth (Booths have Maxey ties) witnessed the will of Edward Hatcher, Sept 1, 1781. Julius Saunders was md to Jane Hughes. He is involved in numerous deeds with the Moodys, Boyd, Humphries, Stephen Hair Jr., Thomas Hail, Susannah Ames, William Shadoan, James Greer. Jane's parents were Rees Hughes and Lucy Gardner. Julius' parents were Jemina Woodward and Julius Saunders; they also had a dau named Jemima and she md Jesse Hughes. The Saunders were from Albemarle Co.

7. Sept 6, 1809 Barnabus Arthur, for money paid by Stephen Haile of Caintucky, gives up all right and title to the lands Stephen Hale made to Jesse Miles. (I do not know who Jesse Miles was-only that Susanna Miles md Benjamin Hail (son of Stephen and Nancy). Her parents were Isham Miles Johnson and Elizabeth Carter. Maybe Ernie has an idea of who he was.

What we seem to have here is a family cluster-they keep interacting with each other and can usually be traced back to Stephen Hail Sr. somehow, even if it is a round-about way. So far, I am unable to do that with Thomas. It appears that there may have been some surnames that could tie in but very few; I will go back in a see what I can find out that way in regard to Thomas. The facts show, however, that Barnabus consistently shows up in the records connecting him to the Stephen Hail line while I have not found one mention of Thomas. This does not indicate a close relationship (or any at all at this point) between Nancy Arthur/Stephen Hail and Thomas Arthur. I'll do my best to state my reasoning and if anyone can see a flaw in it or has additional information that might help out here-then please let me know:

1. According to the general concensus, Barnabus Arthur was born ca 1735. Information given me by Beverly Wolfe Chickering (now deceased) estimated his birthdate as 1725. I have no idea how she arrived at this; it could be iffy because that would make him 90 yrs old at his death in 1815. It also seems a little odd that he would remarry at the age of 76.
2. Stephen Hail Sr. was probably the youngest (or at least one of the youngest of Francis & Adara). Now Stephen Sr.'s estimated birthdate is 1745 because he first shows up March 24, 1767as having appraised the estate of Samuel Low. We don't know when they married but according to Micajah's Recollections-before moving to Bedford Co. (probably Caroline Co. since there are records for both families there, and in the same time period). Although Thomas is thought to be the oldest of Stephen & Nancy's children, a more definite date can be estimated by the marriage date of James Lewis Hail and Nancy Craghead-July 20, 1789. James L's birth would be estimated at 1769-therefore, we could assume that Nancy Arthur was born between 1749-1751. Stephen and Nancy's youngest child appears to have been Benjamin who purchased land of his brother William Hail 160 3/4 acres Oct 22, 1802 in Bedford (on Craddocks Creek) which was bordered by Stephen Hail, Woodcock, and Nichols. His marriage to Susannah Miles was on Sept 23, 1805 so at the very latest, he was not born after 1785. That would have made Nancy's age between 34 and 36 years of age at the birth of her last child which is reasonable. Stephen Hail Jr. md Mary Moody Dec 19, 1803-estimated birthdate 1783. This is not proved at all but the third youngest child of Nancy and Stephen appears to be John who md Elizabeth (?). I have no marriage date for him but was given an estimate birthdate of 1780. Prior to that, we have son Labon Larkin Hail who md Mary Hail (orphan of Richard Hail and Elizabeth; Stephen was her guardian) on ca Oct 7, 1799, making his approximate birthdate 1779.

   Nancy Ann Arthur (dau of Thomas) married Reubin West Mar 5, 1783. This is coinciding with the

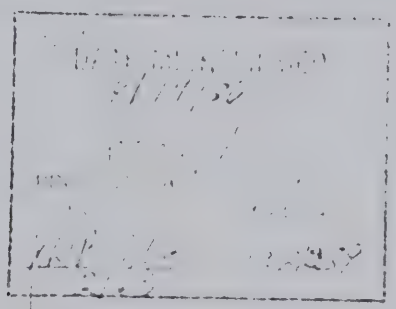
the approximate time period in which Nancy & Stephen's last two or three children were born.

In my mind, I am very convinced that Nancy was either the daughter of Barnabus (since there are no exact birth or early marriage dates) or his sister, or something. There is something that is missing. But the close relationship between the Hails and the Barnabus Arthur line cannot be ignored. I hope we can all help each other.

Jean

Out from the Blue Ridge

A Genealogical History of the
Kessler/Kesler Families
of Botetourt County, Virginia



15|CAN
929.273
K185k

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

by
Morris S. Kessler
and
Rev. A. Dean Kesler
1984

TABLE OF CONTENTS

My Lineage from Johannes Kesler iv

Preface v

Future Supplement and News Letters vi

Family Reunions vi

How to Use This Book vii

Abbreviations and Special Symbols Used in the Book viii

PART I

Johannes Kesler, the Immigrant 1

#1 Jacob Kesslar, Assumed Son of Johannes 7

#2 John Kesler, Jr., Son of Johannes 133

#3 Daniel Kessler, Son of Johannes 175

#4 Christian Kessler, Assumed Son of Johannes 191

#5 Benjamin Kessler, Son of Johannes 207

#6 David Kessler, Assumed Son of Johannes 333

#7 Abraham Kessler, Son of Johannes 339

#A Susannah Clare, Daughter of Johannes Kesler 423

PART II, A KES(S)LER FAMILY NOT DESCENDED FROM JOHANNES

#8 John Kessler of Catawba 441

APPENDIX

Other Kes(s)lers Appearing in Early Botetourt County Records 469

Index of Names 477

Index of Addresses 511

JOHANNES KESLER, THE IMMIGRANT

JOHANNES (in German, or JOHN in English) KESLER, b. 8 Mar. 1728 (or 28 Feb. if the old-style calendar is used) Germany or Switzerland; d. 24 Mar. 1823 Botetourt Co. VA; bur. Old Glade Creek Cem., Blue Ridge VA; m. ca 1755 Eva DOROTHEA LEMAN, b. 24 Jan. 1734 Montgomery Co. PA; d. 24 July 1798 Bot. Co. VA; bur. Old Glade Creek Cem.

We do not know where Johannes was born. He spoke German, so we assume he grew up in Germany or the German portion of Switzerland. The Palatine region of the Rhine Valley is his most likely birthplace, since it was the area from which most of the German-speaking immigrants to Pennsylvania came. The Protestant Reformation had also been most successful here, and we know that Johannes was a member of the Lutheran Church.

Johannes could not write, and we find his name spelled many different ways in the records. Since "Kesler" is on his tombstone, this spelling will be used, except where enclosed within quotation marks to show an exact spelling in a particular record.

We do not know for sure when he arrived in America. The earliest documentation of him occurred when his daughter was baptized in 1758, but he had probably been here several years by that time. While we do not know specifically why Johannes came to America, the general history of early German immigration provides an insight into probable reasons. In 1681 King Charles II of England gave William Penn 40,000 square miles of land to liquidate a debt he owed Penn's father. In order to settle the land, Penn and his agents visited the Rhine provinces to recruit men to help found a state in which religious and civil liberty would prevail. The first settlement was Germantown, founded in 1683.

During the reign of George II, the English government wanted to increase the Protestant population in the colonies, so in 1729 the Pennsylvania Provincial Council (appointed by the King) passed a law requiring "oaths of abjuration and fidelity." These required the signer "to renounce the doctrine that princes excommunicated by the Pope could be deposed and to declare that no foreign person should have any ecclesiastical authority in the British Empire." Signers specifically declared allegiance to George II and abjured (renounced) the Scottish Catholic, James III, who also claimed the throne of England. Because these oaths were politically important, they were signed in bound books, which have been preserved. The passenger lists of the ships which imported the immigrnts might have provided information about the geographical origin of each passenger, but unfortunately most of those documents have been lost or destroyed.

Long wars, and heavy taxes to pay for them, also prompted many men to leave Germany in the mid-to-late 18th century. The economy of the area was precarious, due to extra-ordinary winters and crop failures. While there was not much actual religious persecution, religious quarrels and unrest were common. Older men were hungry for land and young men for adventure. Penn's recruiting, along with intensive advertising by the British government that promised free passage in exchange for indenture, led many to follow friends and neighbors to America. (From Walter A. Knittle's Early Eighteenth Century Palatine Emigration, p. 31.)

We assume that Johannes arrived at the port of Philadelphia, where oaths of abjuration and fidelity taken by some 30,000 immigrants have been published in Pennsylvania German Pioneers by Ralph B. Strassburger and William J. Hinke. In these preserved recprds we find only two men named Johannes Kesler or Kessler who arrived prior to 1758:

"At the Court House at Philadelphia, Thursday, 9th (1749).
Present: Thomas Lawrence, Esquire, Mayor.
The Foreigners whose names are underwritten, imported in the Snow Good Intent, Benjamin Boswell, Master, from Rotterdam but last from Cowes in England, did this day take the usual Oaths to the Government. 26 p. List. 76 Persons." (pp. 425-6, List 145C). The 24th of 26 names on this list is Johannes (X) Kessler (signed by a mark).

"At the State House at Philadelphia, Thursday, the Fifth Day of September 1751.
Present: The Worshipful William Plumsted, Esqr, Mayor.
The Foreigners whose Names are underwritten, Imported in the Billander, Captain Richgate Castle, from Rotterdam and last from Cowes in England, did this day take and sub-

scribe the usual Qualification. N. 91. 130 whole Freights. 30 Roman Catholics. Messrs. Stedman." (pp. 452-33, List 162C). The 36th of 91 names on this list is Johannes (+) Kessler, also signed by a mark. On p. 455 the billander (ship) is identified as the "Elizabeth."

We believe the "Johannes Kessler" who arrived on the "Good Intent" in 1749 actually was Johannes Kistler, who was living in Philadelphia in Jan. 1750, and apparently had not been in this country long at that time. No one by the name of Johannes Kistler appears on any list in Strassburger and Hinke, but since he could not write, his name would have been written by the ship's Captain or some other Englishman with little knowledge of German pronunciations or spellings. We have concluded, therefore, that our immigrant ancestor most likely is the "Johannes Kessler" who arrived in 1751 on the "Elizabeth."

One of the best accounts of early German immigration into Pennsylvania is given in the Introduction to Pennsylvania German Pioneers by William J. Hinke, who quotes extensively from a report by Rev. Henry Melchior Muehlenberg. Rev. Muehlenberg came to America in 1742 to become pastor of the Trappe Evangelical Lutheran Church, where he later baptized two of Johannes Kesler's children. This report, which is summarized in the next four paragraphs, includes a good description of the journey that one German immigrant, Gottlieb Mittleberger, made to Pennsylvania in 1750. We can assume that Johannes' experiences were not much different.

The typical Palatine immigrant first traveled from his home to the Rhine River, then down the Rhine to Rotterdam or some other port. From there he sailed to an English port (most often at Cowes on the Isle of Wight), then across the Atlantic to Philadelphia. The journey usually lasted six months--from early May to late October. The Rhine boats from Heilbronn to Holland had to pass 26 customhouses. At each of them the ships were examined at the convenience of the customhouse officials, thus consuming four to six weeks at great expense to the passengers. Ships were also detained five to six weeks in Holland and another week or two in England while going through customs and waiting for favorable winds.

The real misery began with the long voyage, which lasted seven weeks at best, and 10 to 12 weeks with unfavorable winds. Passengers were packed densely, without adequate food or water, and many contracted diseases such as dysentery, scurvy, typhoid or smallpox. Children were usually the first to be stricken, and 32 died on Mittleberger's ship. He wrote: "One day, just as we had a heavy gale, a woman in our ship, who was to give birth and could not under the circumstances of the storm, was pushed through the porthole and dropped into the sea, because she was far in the rear of the ship and could not be brought forward. .... The misery reaches the climax when a gale rages for two or three nights and days, so that everyone believes that the ship will go to the bottom with all human beings on board. In such a visitation the people cry and pray most piteously. When in such a gale, the sea rages and surges, so that the waves rise often like mountains one above the other, and often tumble over the ship, so that one fears to go down with the ship; when the ship is constantly tossed from side to side by the storm and waves, so that no one can either walk, or sit, or lie, and the closely packed people in the berths are thereby tumbled over each other, both the sick and the well--it will be readily understood that many of these people, none of whom have been prepared for the hardships, suffer so terribly from them that they do not survive."

When a ship finally arrived at Philadelphia, more delays occurred. A health officer visited the ship, and if any persons with infectious diseases were discovered, the ship was ordered to be moved one mile from the city. In 1754 the undertaker presented to the Philadelphia Council a statement for 253 burials of Palatines.

In 1769 Rev. Muehlenberg sent a report to Germany, stating that after much delay one ship after another arrived at Philadelphia at the beginning of a severe winter. Merchants received lists of "freights" (persons who had not paid for their passage) and the agreements they had signed in Holland, together with bills for their travel down the Rhine and advances for provisions they received on the ships. After being examined by a physician, the men were led to the city to take the oath of allegiance and then brought back to the ships. Announcements were printed in newspapers, stating how many new arrivals would be sold. The few who had money, or obtained a loan from well-to-do friends, were released. The ship then became a market-place where buyers bargained for a certain number of years and days of service from each freight. Upon paying the newcomer's passage and other

debts, the purchaser received a document from the government which made the immigrant his property for a definite period.

Many of those so indentured did not serve their time, and newspapers carried ads asking for their return. One of these was Adam Rader, a harness maker, who later became the father-in-law of two of Johannes' granddaughters (See #2D and #2E). He ran away to Woodstock VA and later built a harness shop, which still stands in Botetourt Co.

No records have been found to show that Johannes was indentured, but only a small percentage of such documentation exists today. (It is interesting to note that an "indenture" is a form of contract used at that time. With no copying machines or typewriters and carbon paper, the contract was written on the top half of each page and copied on the bottom half. It was then "indented" by tearing each page in half jaggedly. The top half was given to the "party of the first part," and the lower half to the "party of the second part." Even a man who could not read, knew that the contract was genuine if the dents on his half matched the dents on the other person's half. Some of the phraseology used in indentures has long survived the practice of indenting.)

There is a substantial period of time between the assumed date of Johannes's immigration (1751) and the probable date of his marriage (1755), when he was 27 years old. It is highly unlikely that he would have waited so long to marry unless he had spent most or all of the preceding few years as an indentured servant. Four (or even six) years would not have been an unreasonable length of time to work off the cost of his passage.

Very few records exist for 18th century Pennsylvania marriages, and Johannes' is no exception. Baptismal records, land deeds, and side-by-side graves clearly prove that his wife was Eva Dorothea Leman. According to tradition, Jacob was their first son, though we have been unable to find any proof. If he was their son, as assumed, the probable date of their marriage would be a year before his birth, or 1755. The only records of Johannes and Dorothea found in Pennsylvania are for three baptisms at the Augustus Evangelical Lutheran Church at Trappe, New Providence Twp. PA. (Magazine of the Pa. German Soc., 6:228, 235). Their daughter, "Susanna Kessler," was baptized 22 Oct. 1758, with Susanna Jungling as sponsor. Their son, "Johannes Kessler," was baptized 19 Apr. 1761, with the parents as sponsors. In 1762 they were sponsors at the baptism of Susanna Jungling, a daughter of Christian and Susanna. Sponsors at baptisms were often relatives, but no other connection with the Junglings has been found.

Presumably Johannes farmed in Pennsylvania, as that is what we know he did the rest of his life. However, he did not own any land of record there, probably because he could not afford to buy any at this time. He apparently heard about cheap land on the western frontier, and about 1763 he and his young family headed for Frederick Co. MD, approximately 100 miles on a straight line, but much farther by horse, over the mountainous terrain. On 25 Feb. 1764 "John Kaislaer" received a patent for 25 acres of land called "Good Will," near the present village of Tyrone, five miles southeast of Taneytown, and approximately 20 miles from Gettysburg PA. When Carroll Co. MD was formed from Frederick and Baltimore Counties in 1837, this land was in the new county. Johannes' patent is on record in the Maryland Hall of Records in Annapolis.

On 22 Nov. 1769, he acquired from Valentine Baist 13.75 acres of "Friendship Agreement." On the same date he and John Froshouer acquired from Baist an additional 5 acres of Friendship Agreement to be used solely for a church and school. On 15 Oct. 1770, "John Casler" acquired from Philip Beamer, for 5 shillings, a portion of a tract appropriately called "Redlands." It contained 59 1/4 acres and was adjacent to "Good Will" (Deed Book N, pp. 457-8). His final acquisition in Maryland was 48 acres of "Runnymede," which he bought 4 June 1776 from Upton Scott, an Annapolis physician. All four farm tracts were sold to Zachariah Albaugh by a single deed on 7 April 1791 for 447 pounds/2/6. The deed (Bk WR 9, p. 728) was signed "John Kesler" by his mark in the form of a "K," as were his later deeds. His wife, Dorothy, appeared before two justices of the peace who noted that "being by us privately examined apart from and out of the hearing of her said husband she relinquished all her right and title of dower of, in and to the within mentioned lands and premises and said she did it freely and voluntarily without being compelled thereto by fear, threats of, or ill usage from her said husband, or for fear of incurring his displeasure." (While this was merely standard legal jargon, it does say something about the status of women 200 years ago.) Following this sale, Johannes and Dorothea went to Botetourt Co. VA, where they spent the remainder of their lives.

Johannes and his family lived in Maryland during the entire period of the American Revolution. His son John (#2) served in Capt. George Striker's company, enlisting when he was not quite 16. This service has sometimes been attributed erroneously to Johannes, who was by then too old for active military duty. Johannes did, however, serve as a member of the Committee on Observation (Maryland Historical Magazine, 2:169). This service qualifies his descendants for membership in the DAR and SAR. T. C. Williams, in his History of Frederick County, p. 87, says that "the Committee on Observation exercised all the functions of government during the turbulent times from the date of its organization to the formation of the State government in 1777. It executed the laws, tried and decided cases. That a Committee of citizens, responsible to no one and with no appeal from their decisions, should have exercised their great powers with such a spirit of moderation and justice and wisdom is enough to give each of them a distinguished place in the history of Frederick County."

The Committee saw that the ban on importing and using tea was enforced, kept roads repaired, guarded English prisoners of war, raised money, appointed officers, and recruited men to fight under General Washington. One of the companies raised was Capt. Creasap's, described by Williams as follows: "It was a company of 130 of the back woods men. They started on their long march to Boston armed with tomahawks, rifles, and dressed in deer skins and moccasins and treading as lightly as the savages themselves. They needed no baggage train nor equipment, save their blankets in which they wrapped themselves at night and then slept around the camp fire as contently as if they had been comfortably housed. As they marched to the field of battle, they could easily procure game almost in sufficient quantities for their support; and this, along with some parched corn, was the only provisions they had. Before starting on their march, the men gave the citizens of Maryland an exhibition of their marksmanship. A man would hold a target in his hand or between his knees for the others to aim at."

The Committee had to deal with the Dunkards and Mennonites, who, for religious reasons, wanted no part in the struggle taking place within the colonies. The Committee on Observation decided that everyone who enjoyed religious freedom and protection through law should contribute in some way. All who would not enlist in the companies being formed to fight were taxed 2 shillings and 6 pence per week.

Johannes' son John is thought to have been mustered out of service near Troutville VA. In any event, he saw and liked the Blue Ridge Mountains, as he acquired land in Botetourt Co. in 1785. This was the new frontier, which was settled rapidly when the "Great Wagon Road" from Philadelphia to western Maryland was extended down the Shenandoah Valley to Fincastle VA and as far south as Albany GA. From Fincastle, a branch road went into Kentucky and Tennessee. A treaty with the Indians had made this road safe, and many German and Swiss people traveled down it to lands very much like their home country. John Jr.'s sister Susan went to Virginia about the same time he did. Jacob Kesslar, whom we assume was their brother, also arrived there in 1785 or before. We do not know whether some of them returned to visit the family in Maryland, or merely kept in touch by mail, but Johannes and the rest of his family joined them in Botetourt Co. VA immediately after selling his land in Maryland in 1791.

On 6 May 1791, "John Kessler" paid David Quarles 135 pounds for 100 acres of land "lying on the waters" (that is, land in the drainage area) of Glade Creek. (Bot. Co. Deed Bk 4:323). This tract was in what is now the southeastern tip of Botetourt Co., just a few miles from the present Blue Ridge Parkway. On 15 Nov. 1794, he paid David Quarles 300 pounds for another 250 acres lying on both sides of a branch of Glade Creek in the gap of the Blue Ridge. On the same date he bought from Quarles 15 acres "adjoining his present land" for 120 pounds (Deed Bk 5:417, 454). On 14 Jan. 1800, "John Keslar," then a widower, conveyed to his neighbor, Jacob Noftsinger, for the sum of $500, the 100 acres he had acquired in 1791 (Bk 7:81). Some have thought that Noftsinger might be his son-in-law, but no evidence has been found to support such an assumption.

On 29 Aug. 1801 Johannes received a new patent for 160 acres "on the waters" of Glade Creek. On 2 Apr. 1805 he combined in one survey all 430 acres of his land, including 100 acres which he had conveyed to his son Daniel on 9 Oct. 1798 (Deed Bk 6:569). This also appears on page 359 of the Surveyor's Book to show the division of his land among his sons Daniel, Ben and Abram. On 12 Mar. 1806 Johannes conveyed to his son Benjamin 190.5 acres, valued at $1143, next to properties owned by John Plain, Jacob Noftsinger, and Mr. Flook.

On the same date Johannes conveyed to his son Abraham 141 acres, valued at $564, adjoining land on the Gap Road. The deeds provided that Ben and Abram were to pay Daniel enough to make the division equal. The deed to Daniel indicated that he had paid $550 to Johannes for the land. These conveyances within the family total 431.5 acres, while the original acquisitions totaled 425 acres, and the record of survey shows 430 acres. At that time in that terrain, such figures were probably considered close enough. It is a mystery why John, Jr. (Johannes' proven son by baptismal record) and Jacob, Christian and David (believed to be his sons) received no land. Since only Daniel was to receive cash "to make the division equal," it seems clear that only three sons received any land or other assets from their father, who left no will and whose estate was not probated.

Johannes is also listed in the Bot. Co. land records in 1813 and in 1822. Although he apparently never owned the land involved in the transactions, the entries are of interest because of the family connections. His neighbor, George Clare (spelled " Clear" in this record) had 130 acres in the inventory of his estate in 1790, but title papers to this land could not be found. The Clear heirs wanted to sell the land, so "John Keslar" included it in a survey of 590 acres dated 27 June 1806. He then obtained a patent for this land and later conveyed it to George and Charles Cook. Fifty acres, which had passed to Thomas and Allen Clear and Mary Clear Kessler, were conveyed on 4 Jan. 1813 (Deed Bk 11: 96) and 70 acres which passed to George, Frances (a male), Jacob and Daniel Clear, and to Benjamin and Margaret Clear Keslar, were conveyed on 11 May 1822 (Deed Bk 15:295-7). The other 10 acres are not accounted for. George Clare's second wife was Johannes' daughter Susan (#A), a woman considerably younger than himself. Margaret Clare, one of George's daughter by his first wife, married Johannes' son Ben (#5) and her sister, Mary, married Christian Kessler (#4). If George Clare had lived long enough to see his daughters wed, he would have found himself a father-in-law, as well as a brother-in-law, to both Ben and Christian!

Dorothea died and was buried on their farm. Her tombstone reads in German as follows: HIER LIEGET EVA DOROTHEA KESLER TOChTER DAS CHRISTIAN LEMAN, GEBOREN DEN 24 JANUARY, 1734 GESTORBENDEN 24 JULY 1798. Translated, it reads: Here lies Eva Dorothea Kesler, daughter of Christian Leman, born 24 July 1734, died 24 July 1798. Later, Johannes and other members of the family were buried there. This family plot became the nucleus of the well-kept Old Glade Creek Cemetery on a gently sloping hill, now in the town of Blue Ridge VA. It is part of the land Johannes conveyed to his son Ben in 1806. On 23 Feb. 1827 (Deed Bk 17:450) Benjamin Kessler and George Cook conveyed the cemetery to trustees, along with additional land to trustees for a meeting house and school. The Glade Creek Evangelical Lutheran Church was established there in 1829, but the present church building is several hundred feet away.

It is fortunate that Dorothea's tombstone bears her father's name, although there were at least three men in the Philadelphia area at the time of her birth who could have been that individual, and we are not certain which of them was her father. The name is spelled many ways, including Lehman, Leamon, Lemmon and Layman. The later is the most common form today. It is quite probable that Dorothea was the daughter of Christian Leamon, who left a will dated 11 Oct. 1748 in Upper Salford Twp., Philadelphia Co. PA. It named his wife, Anna Margaret, and seven children: John, Susannah, Anna, George, Dorothey, Jacob and Ludwick. The last five were not married at that time, so this Dorothey would be about the right age to have married Johannes Kesler. Our belief that this is Dorothea's family is strengthened by the fact that the names Susannah, George and Jacob appear frequently in the Kesler family. Christian was one of four elders from the Reformed Church who signed an agreement uniting it with a Lutheran congregation to form the Old Goshenhoppen Church on 16 Apr. 1744. This church stood less than ten miles from the Trappe Lutheran Church, which Johannes and Dorothea attended.

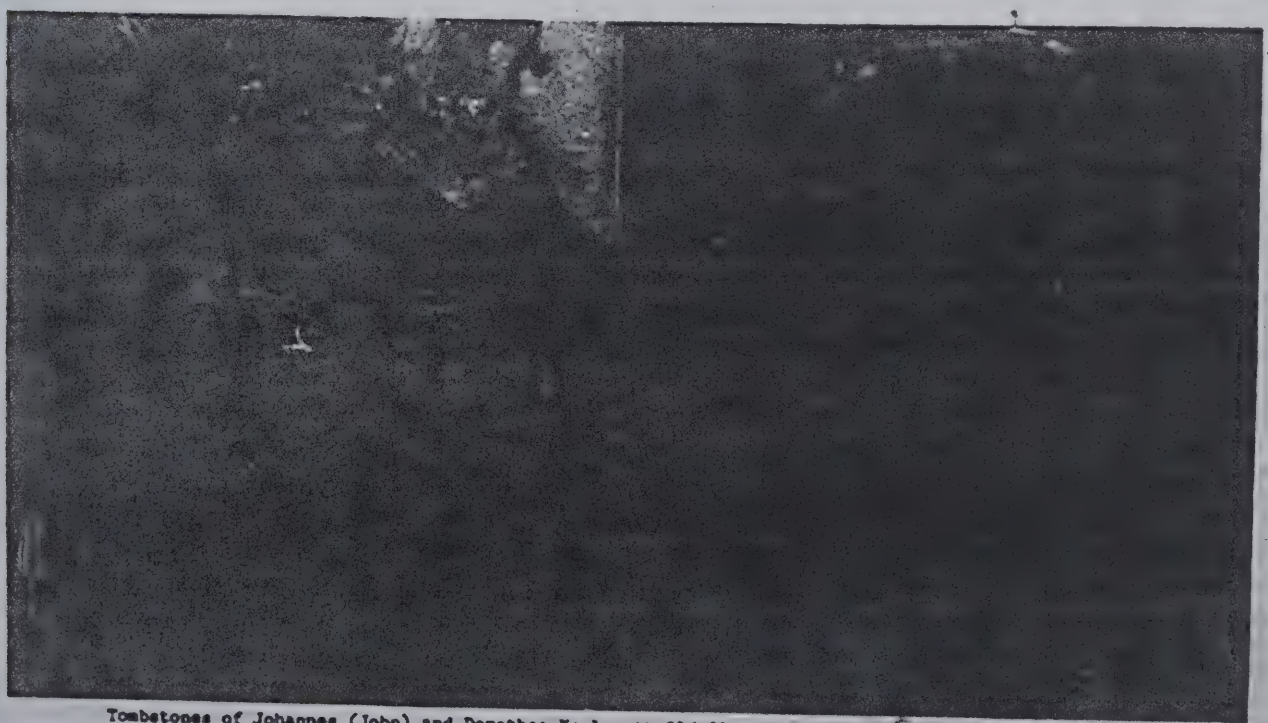
Johannes died 24 Mar. 1823. His tombstone in the Old Glade Creek Cemetery is very crudely cut. The lettering is a mixture of small and capital letters, with each "3" made backwards and Kesler divided between two lines. It is in English and reads: "To the memory of John Kesler departed this life March the 24 1823 aged 95 yare and 16 days." This stone is really more fitting for a hardy backwoods German immigrant who could neither read nor write than one like the elaborately decorated marker on the grave of his son Daniel's wife nearby. We can only surmise the hardships Johannes endured over his 95 years of life, but they must have been many.

We believe Johannes and Dorothea had nine children, but since Johannes conveyed all his land during his lifetime, there are no probate papers on file in Bot. Co. to prove who his children were. Baptismal and land records mentioned earlier provide proof for five of them. We believe that Jacob, Christian and David probably were his sons, and therefore have given their descendants numbers and included them in this history. (The reasons for assuming these three men descended from Johannes are given later in their respective biographical sketches.)

The 1790 census only partially confirms the assumptions about the makeup of Johannes' family. Since he did not leave Maryland until 1791, Johannes should be listed in that state's 1790 census. It does show one John Kesler living in Frederick Co. as head of a household consisting of 4 males over 16 (but none under 16) and 2 females. John Jr. and Susan were both married and living in Virginia. Jacob, if his son, was also in Virginia. Abram was only 12, and David, if his son, was about 15. Early census records are not always accurate, and the omission of any males under 16 is surely an error, since Abram is a proven son who would have been too young to be away from home. The other males, known to be over 16 but unmarried in 1790, would be Daniel, Christian and Ben. One of the females was his wife. The other might be an unrelated domestic servant or a second daughter, who perhaps later married Jacob Noftsinger, as some family members have thought. There are clearly enough years between Daniel and Christian's birth for one or even two more children.

Paul W. Kesler (#733.2), who interviewed many individuals in the early part of this century, believed that all Kes(s)lers who remained in Bot. Co. descended from Johannes. We have found, however, that the family designated as #8 in this book, and some others listed in the Appendix could not have been his descendants. 5 proven + 4 assumed ch:

1+ JACOB B. KESSLAR, b. 22 Sept. 1756 (assumed son).
A+ SUSANnah KESLER, b. 9 Sept. 1758.
2+ Johannes (JOHN) KESLER, Jr., b. 9 Feb. 1761.
3+ DANIEL KESSLER, b. ca 1763.
B Assumed daughter, name not known, b. ca 1766; may have m. Jacob Noftsinger.
4+ CHRISTIAN KESSLER, b. ca 1770 (assumed son).
5+ BENjamin KESSLER, b. 18 Oct. 1772.
6+ DAVID KESLER, b. ca 1775 (assumed son).
7+ Abraham (ABRAM) KESLER, b. 25 Jan. 1778.



Tombstones of Johannes (John) and Dorothea Kesler at Old Glade Creek Cemetery, Blue Ridge VA

JACOB KESSLAR, ASSUMED SON OF JOHANNES

1 JACOB B. KESSLAR, assumed s. of Johannes & Dorothea, b. 22 Sept. 1756 (or 22 Apr. 1757) prob. in the part of Philadelphia Co. PA now in Montgomery Co.; d. 20 July 1824 Bot. Co. VA; bur. Troutville; m. ELIZABETH SHEARER, b. 20 Mar. 1769 MD; d. 13 Aug. 1844 Bot. Co.; bur. Troutville.

The early family historians have listed Jacob as the oldest son of Johannes. However, there is no baptismal record for him at the Trappe Evangelical Lutheran Church, as there is for Susan and John in 1758 and 1761. Neither is there a baptizmal record for him at the nearby Goshenhoppen Church, where we think Dorothea's parents attended. Some records state that he was born in York Co., which, if true, would make it extremely doubtful that he was Johannes' son. However, the Jacob who was born in York Co. and served in the Revolutionary War died in Tippecanoe Co. IN in 1843, and his wife's name was Katherine. The fact that both Jacobs had a son George in Tippecanoe Co. probably accounts for the confusion. An account of Jacob's youngest son, George, in the 1883 History of Benton, Warren, Jasper & Newton Cos., Indiana, states that George went from Virginia to Tippecanoe Co. IN when he was 20 (in 1834) in the company of an unnamed uncle who was headed for Illinois. The only son of Johannes who went to Illinois was Daniel, who died in 1828. County histories are often in error on such details, so this does not disprove that Jacob was Johannes' son, though it adds to the doubt. The same history said George stopped at LaFayette IN to see his brothers, David and Daniel. David did go to Indiana, but if Daniel were there, it was for an extremely brief time, since he had children born in Virginia in 1830, 1832, 1834 and 1836.

Jacob acquired 152 acres of land on Catawba Creek, a branch of the James River, from Adam & Elizabeth Peck on 11 Oct. 1785, and he and his wife Elizabeth conveyed it to Peter Bouse for 90 pounds on 3 June 1797 (Deed Book 6:268). Jacob also acquired 150 acres on the waters of Tinker Creek and the head of Looney's Creek, adjoining land of Jacob Howry, from John and Elizabeth Kessler on 9 Apr. 1793 (Deed Book 4:477). The grantor was John, Jr. (#2), which is the strongest reason for believing that Jacob was the son of Johannes. Jacob owned this land for the rest of his life, and his son Daniel acquired it through deeds from his brothers and sisters for their 1/11 share in their father's estate.

His will is recorded in Book C, p. 570 at Fincastle and was probated in the Sept. 1824 court. It provided that all property remain in the possession of his wife Elizabeth until son George became of age, after which she received 1/3. David, Samuel and George received one cow, three sheep and one hog. His daughter Elizabeth received stock and household furniture in proportion to the amount received by the other heirs. The remainder was divided in 11 parts for the children, who were apparently listed in order of age.

Elizabeth's maiden name appears in the biography of her son Benjamin in the 1893 Portrait & Biographical Record of Montgomery, Parke & Fountain Cos. IN, which states that Jacob and Elizabeth were of strong constitution and fine physical appearance, their children receiving an "inheritance of vigorous health and robust physique for which the whole family were noted." 12 ch:

11+ JOHN KESSLER, b. 23 Nov. 1788.
12+ JACOB KESSLER, b. 1790.
13+ HENRY KESLER, b. 1793.
1A+ Catherine (KATY) KESSLER, b. 1795.
14+ J. DANIEL KESSLAR, b. 7 Feb. 1798.
15+ ANDREW KESLER, b. 1799-80.
16+ BENJAMIN Franklin KESSLER, b. 30 Mar. 1802.
1a JOSEPH KESSLAR, b. 1804; d. 1806, aged 2 yr. 5 mo.
17+ DAVID KESSLER, b. 3 Nov. 1806.
18 SAMUEL KESSLER, b. 1810-11; d. ca 1846 LA; apparently unmar. In Feb. 1846 David wrote his brother Daniel that Samuel was on the river not far from New Orleans. In 1850 Benjamin wrote his brother Daniel that Samuel had died about 4 years ago and was buried on the banks of the Red River.
1B+ ELIZABETH KESSLR, b. 1811.
19+ GEORGE KESSLER, b. 1814.

132.1C3 SAMuel Edward SPRINKLE Jr. Address: Rt. 2, Fincastle VA 24090.
132.1C4 FLOYD Saunders SPRINKLE. Address: Rt. 1, Daleville VA 24083.
132.1CA PATTI SPRINKEL.

132.1D CHINA Ruth KESSLER, dau. of John and Alice, b. 30 May 1901; d. 14 Mar. 1984; m. 24 Dec. 1927 MARSHALL Dennis RIELEY, b. 3 Sept. 1901; d. 20 July 1976. They lived in Troutville. 2 ch:

132.1DA PEGGY Jane RIELEY, b. 9 May 1933; m. 20 Feb. 1960 LOWELL Lee JESSEE, b. 25 Aug. 1933. She is a legal secretary and he is a salesman. Address: 1904 Aberdeen Rd. SW, Roanoke VA 24018. 2 ch: KAREN Lee JESSEE, b. 16 Nov. 1966; LOWELL Lee JESSEE, Jr., b. 24 Aug. 1968.

132.1D1 Carlton GLENN RIELEY, b. 30 Dec. 1935; m. 25 May 1963 ARMEDA Jean McCLUNG, b. 13 Nov. 1939. He is an orchardist. Address: Rt. 1, Troutville VA 24175. 2 ch: CARLTON Alan RIELEY, b. 12 Feb. 1967; DINA Jean RIELEY, b. 13 Oct. 1970.

132.1E Willie ETHEL KESSLER, dau. of John and Alice, b. 13 July 1904; m. 31 Dec. 1931 LOUIE Carlyle STEVENS, b. 18 Mar. 1901; d. 15 Oct. 1950. Address: 4410 Del Rey St., Roanoke VA 24012. 2 ch:

132.1E1 ROBERT Arnold STEVENS, b. 23 Dec. 1935; m. 7 June 1958 CAROLYN Scott BENTLEY, b. 20 Dec. 1938. Address: 7612 Barrens Rd. NW, Roanoke VA 24019. 3 ch: DAVID Michael STEVENS, b. 9 Jan. 1962; JEFFERY Todd STEVENS, b. 29 May 1964; JAMES Christopher STEVENS, b. 30 May 1966.

132.1E2 WILLIAM Donald STEVENS, b. 23 Dec. 1935; d. from cancer 30 May 1980; m. 31 May 1958 MARCHETA Mary BREENDEN, b. 4 June 1937. Address: Rt. 1, Box 361B, Daleville VA 24083. 3 ch: WILLIAM Donald STEVENS, Jr., b. 7 July 1961; d. 14 July 1961; KEVIN Scott STEVENS, b. 28 Aug. 1962; TERRI Lynn STEVENS, b. 10 Oct. 1964.

FAMILY OF DANIEL KESSLAR, SON OF JACOB

14 J. DANIEL KESSLAR, s. of Jacob and Elizabeth, b. 7 Feb. 1798 Bot. Co.; d. 27 Jan. 1853 Bot. Co.; bur. Troutville Cem., m. 3 Dec. 1827 Bot. Co. SUSANnah NININGER, b. 11 Apr. 1802 VA; d. 22 July 1881 Bot. Co.; bur. Troutville.

Daniel's Bible is still in existence and gives the birth dates of his children. In it he used the Kesslar spelling, the same as on his tombstone. It is difficult to tell whether his first initial is "T" or "J." It looks more like a "T," but is made sufficiently similar to Joseph, that we opt for the "J." He was a farmer, and acquired from his brothers and sisters between 1831 and 1835 all of their shares in his father's land. He was the only one of the nine sons who remained in Bot. Co. his entire lifetime. His will, dated 12 Dec. 1852, was recorded Feb. 1853 (Book I:6).

Susan was dau. of Christian Nininger and Elizabeth Snider (dau. of Peter). She owned 1600 acres of land. When the Union soldiers came through, she hid a bag of gold under the hog pen. The soldiers took the hogs but missed the gold. 9 ch:

141+ WILLIAM N. KESSLAR, b. 29 Oct. 1828.
14A+ Elizabeth (LIZZIE) KESSLAR, b. 4 May 1830.
14B+ SARAH KESSLAR, b. 14 May 1832.
14C+ Rebecca (BECKY) KESSLAR, b. 12 Sept. 1834.
14D+ ADALINE KESSLAR, b. 19 Apr. 1836.
14a JOSEPH N. KESSLAR, b. 25 Apr. 1837; d. 1 Jan. 1853; bur. Troutville.
14E+ MARY Ann KESSLAR, b. 3 Dec. 1840.
14F+ Ruth America (MERICKY) KESSLAR, b. 3 Feb. 1843.
142+ George GIDEON KESSLER, b. 1 Oct. 1845.

FAMILY OF WILLIAM KESSLAR, SON OF DANIEL

141 WILLIAM N. KESSLAR, s. of Daniel and Susan, b. 29 Oct. 1828; d. 27 June 1862 Troutville from typhoid fever; m. Bot. Co. 29 (or 9) June 1857 ORLENA OBENSHAIN, b. 20 Apr. 1834; d. 21 Apr. 1860 Tex. They went to Tex., where Orlena and dau. died. He returned to Va. to be with his widowed mother, and Orlena's parents kept the son in Tex. Wm. tried to kidnap him, as they would not give him up, and finally he returned to Va.

GENEALOGICAL DEPARTMENT
CHURCH OF JESUS CHRIST OF
LATTER-DAY SAINTS

14F.AB KATIE G. GARST, b. 30 Nov. 1890; m. 29 June 1907 E. W. LAYMAN. 1 son.
14F.AC BLANCHE Etta GARST, b. 25 May 1892; m. W. C. DODD. 5 ch.
14F.A1 John GILMER GARST, b. 21 July 1893; dec.; m. 26 Mar. 1919 MAE KNILL. Widow's address: 7709 Sundays Lane, Frederick MD 21701. 6 ch.
14F.AD PEARL Jane GARST, b. 6 Mar. 1895; m. 30 Dec. 1915 FRANK B. MARTIN, Jr. 2 sons.
14F.AE MAYBELLE GARST, b. 8 May 1896; m. 8 Jan. 1916 WALTER P. FEAGA. 3 ch.
14F.AF MYRTLE B. GARST, b. 26 Nov. 1897; m. 28 Nov. 1914 R. R. RHODERICK. Address: 13 Georgetown Rd., Walkersville MD 21793. 2 sons.
14F.AG SUSIE Love GARST, b. 12 Apr. 1900; d. 1927; m. 30 July 1921 WALTER B. JACKSON. 2 ch: ERNEST JACKSON; PRICE JACKSON, lives at RFD, Frederick MD 21701.
14F.AH GRACE A. GARST, b. 20 Dec. 1901; m. HERBERT Wilbur DUVALL. 3 ch.
14F.AI LUCILLE A. GARST, b. 6 Aug. 1903; m. 15 May 1920 WILLIAM McKinley DUBLE. 1 dau.
14F.AJ CLEO Edna GARST, b. 16 Nov. 1907; m. JOSEPH HEMP. 1 dau.
14F.A2 REBER Cline GARST, b. 22 Nov. 1909; d. 29 Aug. 1983 Frederick MD; unmar.
14F.A3 RANDALL B. GARST, b. 26 Dec. 1912; m. 9 Nov. 1936 LEDIA MERCER. 4 sons.

ANDREW KESLER, SON OF JACOB

15 ANDREW KESLER, s. of Jacob and Elizabeth, b. 1799-1800 Bot. Co.; d. 1877 Franklin Co.; m. Franklin Co. 6 Mar. 1824 MARGARET HOUSMAN, b. 804-5 MD.; d after 1877.

Andrew acquired several tracts of land in Franklin Co. His will, dated 17 Aug. 1873, was probated in both Franklin and Bot. Co. 4 Sept. 1877. Margaret was to receive the tract of land where they lived and which was deeded to her by her father. His son-in-law, James T. Brooks, was executor.

Margaret was dau. of Peter Housman and Elizabeth Brugh (dau. of Peter). 7 ch:

151+ PETER S. KESSLER, b. 1828.

152 GEORGE P. KESLER, b. May 1832; d. after 1900; m. Franklin Co. 20 Dec. 1866 HARRIET F. PELLER, b. Feb. 1844; d. after 1900. No ch. He was a farmer in Union Hall Twp., Franklin Co.

153 LEWIS KESLER, b. ca 1833; d. ca 1866; m. Franklin Co. 26 Dec. 1859 ELIZABETH C. HUNT, b. 1840. An inventory and appraisal of his estate was submitted 5 Feb. 1866. He served in the Confederate Army and apparently had no ch.

15A Mary Elizabeth (BETTIE) F. KESLER, b. Sept. 1835; d. 1914.; unmar. She lived with the J. T. Brooks family in 1900, her birth date erroneously given as 1845. Her will was probated 19 Nov. 1914, leaving all her estate to Evy and J. T. Brooks during their lifetime and then to their children.

15B SARAH A. Catherine KESLER, b. ca 1839 Franklin Co.; d. bef. 1911; m. ca 1857 WILEY J. MATTHEWS, b. ca 1835; d. Jan. 1914. 8 ch: GEORGE W. T. MATTHEWS, b. 1857-8; LUCY A. V. MATTHEWS, b. 1861-2, d. bef. 1914; Andrew FRANKLIN MATTHEWS, b. 1864; NANCY M. R. MATTHEWS, b. 1868, d. bef. 1914; JULIA H. MATTHEWS, b. 1870-1, m. Mr. SHOEMAKER; ALICE MATTHEWS, b. 1873-4, m. MR. WETTS; JAMES S. MATTHEWS, b. 1877-8; ROSIE E. MATTHEWS, b. after 1880.

15C+ Eva (EVY) N. J. KESLER, b. Sept. 1842

15a NANCY J. KESLER, b. 1844; d. bef. 1860.

FAMILY OF PETER S. KESSLER, SON OF ANDREW

151 PETER S. KESSLER, s. of Andrew and Margaret, b. 1828 Franklin Co. VA; d. ca 1865 in the Civil War; m. ca 1861 LUCRETIA A. LAYMAN (#7AC), b. 4 Aug. 1835 Bot. Co.; d. after 1910.

The 1850 census indicated that Peter, 22, could not read or write. The only Peter who could be this one in the 1860 census was in Gills Creek, age 31. Since his occupation was teacher, the coding in the 1850 census must be in error.

For Lucretia's first marriage, see #7AC. 1 ch:

151.1, 7AC.1 JOHN L. KESSLER, b. Feb. 1862; m. Bot. Co. 25 Dec. 1884 ANNIE M. HAWKINS, b. Mar. 1864 Rk. Co.

John was named as a grandson in Andrew Kesler's will. His marriage record says he was

JOHN KESLER, JR., SON OF JOHANNES

2 JOHN KESLER, Jr., s. of Johannes and Dorothea, b. 9 Feb. 1761 Montgomery Co. PA; d. 2 Jan. 1847 Botetourt Co. VA; bur. Brick Union Cem.; m.1 ca 1785 ELIZABETH (maiden name not known), b. 16 May 1761; d. 30 Sept. 1822; bur. Brick Union Cem.; m.2 Bot. Co. 2 Aug. 1824 Mrs. Mary (POLLY) Zimmerman, b. 21 May 1788; d. 16 Nov. 1825; bur. Brick Union Cem.

John was baptized as Johannes Kessler, s. of Johannes and Dorothea, on 19 Apr. 1761 at the Augustus Evangelical Lutheran Church at Trappe, New Providence Twp., Montgomery Co. PA, the sponsors being his parents. (Mag. of Pa. Germ. Soc., 6:235) His name has been spelled many different ways, but his tombstone reads "Kesler," which we use here except when citing specific documents. His first wife's tombstone reads "Kessler," while his second wife's is "Kesler." He used both the German name, "Johannes," and the English "John." To distinguish him from his father we shall refer to him as John.

John moved with his parents to Frederick Co. MD about 1763. John Kasler (also spelled Casler) enlisted in Capt. George Striker's 9th Md. Co. of Light Infantry 28 Jan. 1776 (Md. Archives, 18:19), and is said to have been mustered out of service near Troutville, Bot. Co. VA. In any event, he moved permanently to Bot. Co. about 1785. Whether he was married before or after arriving there has not been determined, as there is no marriage record either in Frederick Co. or Bot. Co. On 13 Sept. 1785 John Kessler "late of Frederick County, Maryland" acquired 300 acres of land on a branch of Looney's Creek in Bot. Co. from David Breckenridge (Deed Bk 3:443). This was the first land acquired by any Kessler in Bot. Co. He sold half of this land on 9 Apr. 1793 to Jacob Kessler for 75 pounds (Deed Bk 4:477). The land was described as lying on the waters of Tinker Creek and the head of Looney's Creek. He acquired several other tracts of land totalling approximately 1300 acres near Looney Creek, sometimes referred to as a branch of the James River, and near Howrytwon, northwest of Troutville. Between 1822 and 1824 he conveyed land to most of his children. His will, which was signed by his mark, even though he signed land deeds, was dated 15 Feb. 1840 and probated in Feb. 1847 (Bk G:329). It provided that his personal property be sold at auction and that his executors try to sell his land privately a year after his death. His step-sons, John, Branson and William Zimmerman were to receive $66.68 each. His son, Benjamin, was to receive $1,000, to be placed at interest and paid to him when he became 21, in addition to his share from the sale of personal property. The remainder was to be divided between his other eight children, after deducting specified sums already given them (presumably in the form of land). 8 ch. by 1st wife + 1 by 2nd wife:

2A CATHERINE KESSLER, b. 22 Oct. 1786 Bot. Co.; m. 25 June 1807 HENRY ECKES (or Ekiss).

2B Elizabeth (BETSY) KESSLER, b. 17 July 1788 Bot. Co.; d. 23 Mar. 1874; bur. Brick Union Cem.; m. 12 Dec. 1809 HENRY HEPLER, b. 1784; d. 18 Apr. 1863; bur. Brick Union Cem. He served in the War of 1812 and was guardian of her half-brother, Benjamin. On 23 Dec. 1865 Betsy deeded her brick house on the headwaters of Mill Creek "in love and affection" to her nephew, Isaac Kessler (#232), in exchange for her care during the remainder of her life. No ch.

2C Dorothy (DOLLY) KESSLER, b. 4 Nov. 1790 Bot. Co.; d. 6 Oct. 1842 Bot. Co.; m. Bot. Co. 20 Dec. 1820 JOHN PAWPAW, Jr., b. 1793-4. He m.2 Mrs. Mary Kelly, b. ca 1812 and had ch. by her. At least 5 ch., incl. CATHERINE PAWPAW, b. 1835.

21+ JACOB KESLER, b. 16 Dec. 1792.
2D+ BARBARA KESSLER, b. 1 Mar. 1795.
22+ DANIEL Y. KESSLER, b. 28 Sept. 1797.
23+ CHRISTIAN KESSLER, b. 28 Sept. 1797.
2E+ SUSANnah KESSLER, b. 18 Dec. 1801.
24+ BENJAMIN KESSLER, b. 12 June 1825.

JACOB KESLER, SON OF JOHN, JR.N

21 JACOB KESLER, s. of John and Elizabeth, b. 16 Dec. 1792 Bot. Co.; d. 6 June 1881 Bedford Co. VA; m. Bot. Co. 29 Apr. 1816 CATHERINE BRUGH, b. 1799-1800; d. after 1881.

DANIEL KESSLER, SON OF JOHANNES

3 DANIEL KESSLER, s. of Johannes and Dorothea, b. ca 1763 Frederick Co. MD; d. Oct. 1827 Auburn, Sangamon Co. IL; bur. place unknown; m.1 Botetourt Co. VA 11 Mar. 1793 PHOEBE RIGHTSMAN, b. Feb. 1765; d. 2 May 1815 Bot. Co.; bur. Glade Creek Cem.; m.2 Bot. Co. 5 Aug. 1817 CATHERINE BLACK, b. 1801 VA; d. 1872 Auburn IL; bur. Auburn Cem.

Daniel came to Bot. Co. about the same time as his parents. He acquired 100 acres of land on Glade Creek from Frederick Schwartz 3 Aug. 1810 (Bk 10:310). His father conveyed to him 100 acres on Glade Creek 9 Oct. 1798 (Bk 6:569). The grantor index indicates that the conveyance was to David Kessler, but the grantee index shows Daniel. A careful examination of the record shows that the conveyance was to Daniel. This is confirmed by the Surveyor's books, which shows that Johannes divided the land among three sons: Daniel, Benjamin and Abraham. On 20 Feb. 1815 Daniel conveyed this 100-acre tract to his son, Abraham. Daniel was the only one of Johannes' sons to go out from the Blue Ridge, leaving in the fall of 1820 for the very sparsely settled Sangamon Co. IL. The first settler had been there only two years. Prior to leaving, Daniel, Abraham and their wives conveyed 38 acres of this land to Benjamin Kessler on 27 Sept. 1820. Daniel was the first blacksmith in Auburn township. He was also a farmer. On 9 Jan. 1824 he acquired from the federal government three 80-acre tracts of land in Secs. 14, 27 and 28 of Auburn Twp. at $1.25 an acre, or a total of $300. Two of the tracts are just north of the present village of Thayer and the other is two miles southeast of Auburn. Catherine's accounting as administrator of Daniel's estate (Sang. Co. Probate file 48) shows $0.25 paid for a coffin, $4 for schooling, $2 for coffee for family, $.50 for a debt due Dempsey Gattin, $1.50 paid to crier at sale, $12 for her personal attention in taking charge of the two children, for a total of $20.25 plus "to amount of deficit in value of horse" $15. Although Daniel had four grandsons, he has no living descendants with the Kessler name.

Phoebe's tombstone is one of the oldest in Glade Creek Cem., but is still quite legible. It has ornate scrolling on the back side.

Catherine was dau. of Jacob Black. She was appointed guardian for her minor children, Polly and Daniel, by the Sang. Co. Court 20 July 1829, with Jacob Black, Jr. and Simeon Vancil signing a guardianship bond, which she attested by her mark. She m.2 Sangamon Co. 20 Mar. 1832 John Kotsner (also spelled Cosner). She surrendered guardianship of the children to Jacob Black 31 Mar. 1836. In the 1850 census she appears as Catherine Kessler, age 49, with Daniel, 24, and Elizabeth Kessler, 17. There is a census-taker's error here, as her name was then Kotsner. If Elizabeth were her daughter, her name should be Kotsner also. John Kotsner is not in the 1850 census. No other record of Elizabeth under either the Kessler or Kotsner name has been found. A Catherine Kessler was a charter member of the Auburn Presbyterian Church in 1854. Since there was no other Catherine Kessler in Auburn then, she apparently went by the Kessler name, although Kotsner is on her tombstone. 2 ch. by 1st wife + 2 by 2nd wife:

31+ ABRAHAM KESSLER, b. ca 1794.
3a WILLIAM KESSLER, b. 25 Feb. 1819 Bot. Co.; d. 15 Aug. 1820; bur. Glade Creek. Cem.
3A+ Mary (POLLY) KESSLER, b. 7 (or 29) June 1821.
32+ DANIEL Black KESSLER, b. 20 Mar. 1825.

ABRAHAM KESSLER, SON OF DANIEL

31 ABRAHAM KESSLER, s. of Daniel and Phoebe, b. ca 1794 Bot. Co.; d. 31 Mar. 1843 Auburn IL; m. Bot. Co. 21 Aug. 1816 SuSANNA Elizabeth Virginia WINEMAN, b. 1 Apr. 1796 Bot. Co.; d. 29 July 1872 Sang. Co.; bur. Sugar Creek Cem.

Abraham was a farmer. On 17 Feb. 1824 he acquired from the federal government 80 acres in Sec. 12, a mile east of Auburn, at the standard price of $1.25 an acre. In 1827, 1833 and 1835 he acquired an additional 160 acres just east of his original purchase. He was also on the 1835 tax rolls for 2/3 of 240 acres in Sec. 14, of Auburn Twp., with his mother taxed for the other 1/3, so he apparently acquired his brother's and sister's interests in his father's estate. He left no will, but an inventory of his estate totalling $309.50 was made 21 June 1843. It consisted mainly of farm equipment and

CHRISTIAN KESSLER, ASSUMED SON OF JOHANNES

4 CHRISTIAN KESSLER, assumed son of Johannes and Dorothea, b. ca 1768 prob. Frederick Co. MD; d. ca 1739 prob. Botetourt Co. VA; m. Bot. Co. 26 Oct. 1793 MARY CLARE (or Clear), b. 1775-6 Bot. Co.; d. after 1850.

Christian is said by early family historians to be the son of Johannes, but in spite of a thorough search of Bot. Co. records, no proof can be found. A possible proof, depending upon one's interpretation of the document, exists in the records of Pulaski Co. KY regarding the estate of Christian's brother-in-law, Francis Clare, who died, unmarried, in 1814 while serving in the War of 1812. It reads in part: "Thomas Clare, George Clare, Allen Clare, Benjamin Kesler and Christian Kesler being whole brothers and having married full sisters of the aforementioned Francis Clare do obligate and mutually bind themselves in the sum of one thousand dollars. Each do give and allow our half brothers Daniel Clare and Jacob Clare an equal share and portion of all property which Francis Clare possessed." The term "whole brothers" cannot possibly apply to all of the five named men. It is certainly correct for the three Clare men. For purposes of this agreement, however, any relationship between Benjamin and Christian Kessler is irrrelevant, since at that time the husband received any property inherited from his wife's relatives. Hence, this ambiguous phrase may mean merely that the five men all have the status of a whole, rather than a half relationship to Francis, but they all agreed that the two half-brothers should share equally with them. Consequently, saying that this proves that Benjamin and Christian were brothers may be taking the language out of context. The word "whole" would have been unnecessary if the person drafting the document merely wished to add, gratuitously, that brothers had married sisters. In light of the educational level in Ky. in 1814, either interpretation may be correct. Johannes could have solved the problem for us if he had just included Christian in his land division. The fact that he did not is the strongest reason for saying Christian might not be his son. We know that Christian lived close to Johannes, while John, Jr., the only proven son who did not receive any land from Johannes, lived some distnce away. Christian was a charter member of the Glade Creek Evangelical Church, as were Benjamin and Abraham, the sons receiving land from Johannes who were still in Bot. Co. at the time the church was founded. (Daniel had migrated to Ill. and died.) However, Christian does not appear on the lists of communicants of the church in 1829 through 1833, nor does his wife.

Christian apparently did not prosper financially. The only land of record he owned was 50 acres from George Clare's estate, consisting of Mary's share and the shares of two brothers, which they acquired. It was sold to George Cook in 1813 for $500 (Bk 11:96). They probably moved across the line to Bedford Co. at that time, as Christian is mentioned in a minor way in Bdf. Co. court records in 1815, but he did not acquire property there. He was back in Bot. Co. for the 1820 and 1830 censuses, but evidently died before the 1840 census. Tradition says he was buried in Mt. Union Cem., which is covered with boxwoods, but there is no record of his tombstone having been read, and it cannot be found. He left no will, and there are no probate records.

Mary was dau. of George Clear by his first wife, whose maiden name is unknown, but tradition in the Clare family says it was Cox. George died before Mary was married, and "consent" was given by her step-mother, Susannah Clare (#A), who was also the bridegroom's sister and only known dau. of Johannes Kesler. Two years later Mary's sister, Margaret, married Benjamin Kessler (#5). This intermarriage of Kesslers and Clares, who lived next to each other, strengthens the assumption that Christian was the son of Johannes. Mary was living with her dau. Mary and William St. Clair in 1850, her age being given as 74. From census records, it appears they had at least 13 ch:

4A RACHEL KESSLER, b. 1795 Bot. Co.; d. after 1850; m. Bot. Co. 23 Jan. 1813 JOHN DENT, b. 1788-9; d. after 1850. They lived in Bdf. Co. At least 2 ch. (and prob. older ones): JOHN DENT, b. 1827-8; MARY DENT, b. 1830-1.

4B Daughter, b. ca 1797; m. or d. bef. 1820.

41 FRANCIS C. KESSLER, b. ca 1800; d. ca 1869; apparently unmar. He was a saddler and lived with his uncle George Clare in Montg. Co. in 1850. His will, dated 30 May 1869, left $100 to his nephew, Francis Kessler (#424) and the remainder to Elzira Clare (dau. of

George), Ann Lowers and Sarah Lowers (prob. also daus. of George).
4a Daughter, b. ca 1802; d. bef. 1820.
4C+ Elizabeth (BETSY) KESSLER, b. ca 1804.
42+ JOEL KESSLER, b. 1805.
4D+ REBECCA KESSLER, b. ca 1807.
4?3+ WILLIAM Cox KESSLER, possible son, b. 10 Oct. 1808.
4E Daughter, b. ca 1810.
4c Daughter, b. ca 1812; d. bef. 1830.
4F+ Mary (POLLY) KESSLER, b. 13 May 1813.
44+ CHRISTIAN KESSLER, Jr., b. 1816-7.
45 Son, b. ca 1818.

JOEL KESSLER, SON OF CHRISTIAN

42 JOEL KESSLER, s. of Christian and Mary, b. 1805; d. after 1870; m. Bot. Co. 13 Oct. 1835 MARY Ann DARR, b. 1815 Bot. Co.; d. after 1870.

Joel has been proven as Christian's son through letters written by his daughter, Catherine Bishop, addressed to her aunt, Polly St. Clair (#4F). They are in the possession of Beverly Powley (#113.C2A, 4FD.AA). Joel was a farmer. On 3 Nov. 1848 he and Mary sold 100 acres on Looney's Mill Creek to Samuel Obenchain (Bk 29:389). She had inherited this land from her father, John Darr. Prior to 1870 they moved to Montg. Co. 7 ch:

42A+ CATHERINE KESSLER, b. 1836-37.
42B Mary (MOLLIE) KESLER, b. 1838-9 Bot. Co.; m. GEORGE SHELTON.
421 JOHN L. KESSLER, b. 1841 Bot. Co.; d. bef. 1900; m. Bot. Co. 8 Dec. 1868 Margaret (MAGGIE)E. BEAMER, b. May 1835 Bdf. Co. VA. No ch.
42a WILLIAM KESSLER, b. 1842 Bot. Co.; d. Apr. 1856 Rk. Co. VA.
422 JACOB B. KESSLER, b. 1844 Bot. Co.; d. after 1910; m.1 Montg. Co. 21 Mar. 1870 Rosa ADALINE STRAIDER, b. 1854 Giles Co. VA; d. bef. 1890; m.2 Montg. Co. 8 Oct. 1890 ZELLA N. PRICE, b. 1866. They were in Bot. Co. 1910. 3 ch: ALICE J. KESSLER, b. 1871 Pulaski Co. and m. Montgomery Co. 30 Dec. 1886 F. M. GARRISON, b. 1865 Kanawha Co. WV; EVA L. KESSLER, b. Oct. 1875 and m. Radford 8 Dec. 1891 JASPER N. DUGGER, b. 1964; and ANNIE L. KESSLER, b. 1878-9.
423+ PETER Nace KESLER, b. 24 Feb. 1846.
424+ Francis (FRANK) C. KESLER, b. Aug. 1847.

FAMILY OF PETER N. KESLER, SON OF JOEL

423 PETER Nace KESLER, s. of Joel and Mary, b. 24 Feb. 1846 Bot. Co.; d. 28 Dec. 1920 Floyd Co. VA; m. Floyd Co. VA 23 Nov. 1869 SARAH Poliny MAYBERRY, b. 6 Mar. 1851; d. 19 July 1938 Rk. Co. 11 ch. + 1 d. inf.:

423.A+ Mary (MOLLY) Catherine KESLER, b. 15 Nov. 1870.
423.B+ Victoria BELLE KESLER, b. 3 June 1872.
423.C+ CLARA LOU KESLER, b. 27 Jan. 1875.
423.1 PEYTON Clay KESLER, b. 17 Aug. 1877; d. 26 Apr. 1951; unmar.
423.D AMERICA Ann KESLER, b. 20 Sept. 1879; d. 24 May 1963; m. GEORGE W. SIMPKINS, b. 9 Feb. 1876; d. 29 Nov. 1943. No ch.
423.E CLEMENTINE KESLER, b. 21 Sept. 1881; d. 9 Feb. 1904; m. WALTER M. GARDNER, b. 1874; d. 5 Oct. 1954. 1 ch: WALTER C. GARDNER, b. 4 Feb. 1904; d. 21 Sept. 1953; m. ETHEL Harman GRUBB. No ch.
423.2+ JAMES Thomas KESLER, b. Sept. 1883.
423.F+ MARGIE Ellen KESLER, b. 15 Nov. 1885.
423.3+ William (WILLIE) Henry KESLER, b. 21 Sept. 1887.
423.G+ ROSA Della KESLER, b. 20 Feb. 1890.
423.H MYRTLE Lee KESLER, b. 18 Apr. 1894; d. 19 Feb. 1920; m. HYLIE WADE. 1 ch. d. inf.

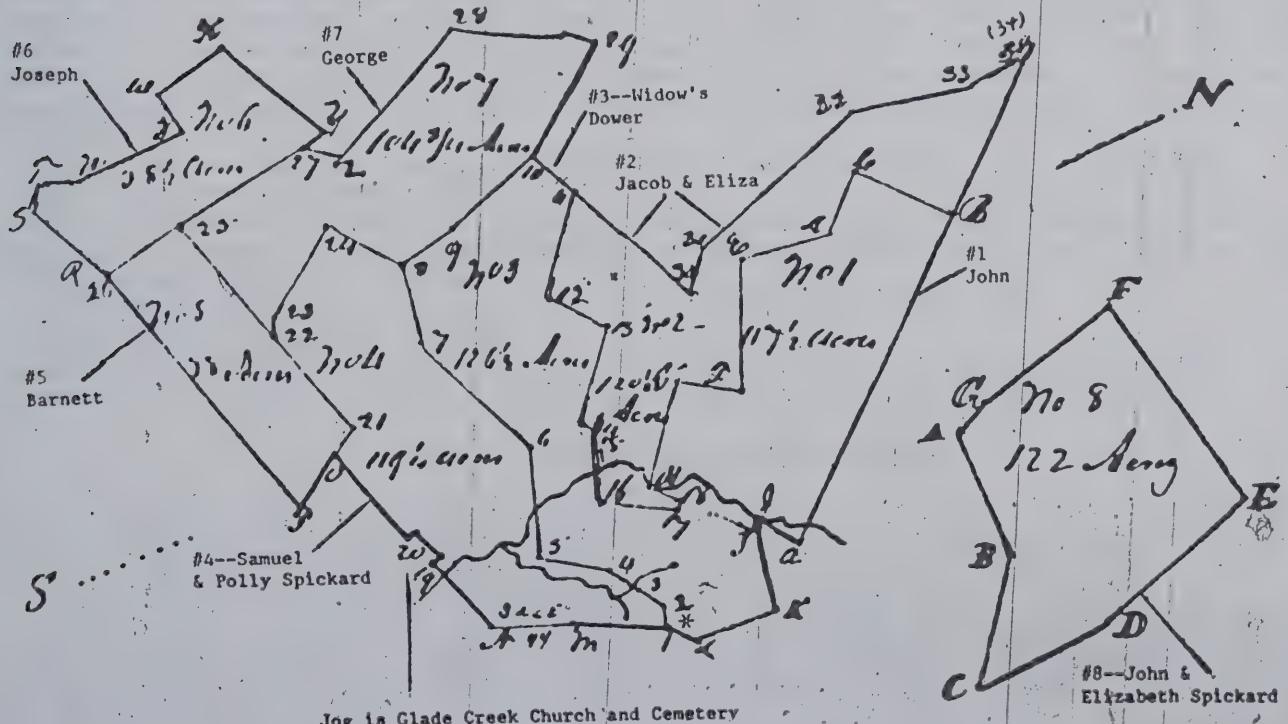
423.2 JAMES Thomas KESLER, s. of Peter and Sarah, b. Sept. 1883; d. 27 Oct. 1972; m. MAMIE SIMMS. 2 ch:

BENJAMIN KESSLER, SON OF JOHANNES

5 BENjamin KESSLER, s. of Johannes and Dorothea, b. 18 Oct. 1772 Frederick Co. MD; d. 22 Oct. 1839 Bot. Co.; bur. Glade Creek Cem.; m. Bot. Co. 19 Nov. 1795 MARGARET CLARE, b. 14 Aug. 1776 Bot. Co.; d. Apr. 1857 Bot. Co.; prob. bur. Glade Creek Cem., though there is no marker for her.

Ben came to Bot. Co. as a young man, about 1790, a few years after his brother John, Jr., had settled there. The first land he acquired was a lot in Howrytown 1 June 1795 (Bk 5:273) where his name looks like "Perriman" Kessler or "Sessler." He appeared on the tax roll of Greensville (Howrytown) in 1797. As already referred to in the account of Johannes, his father conveyed 190 acres to him on 12 Mar. 1806, thus proving that Johannes was his father. He continued to acquire land "on the waters" of Glade Creek, buying 81 acres in 1811 (Bk 10:325) and 174 acres in 1815 (Bk 11:549). In 1820 he acquired 38 acres of land from his brother, Daniel (#3) and his son, Abraham (#31), just prior to their going out from the Blue Ridge for Illinois. Two of Ben's sons were to follow in a few years, and the two youngest sons would be heading for the Prairie State much later on. At the time of his death Ben owned 827 acres of land, which, according to his will, (Bk F: 207-11) was divided into 8 parcels, as shown below, by four commissioners. There are 58 boundary points on the large tract of 705 acres, designated by stakes, trees and saplings. Black, white, red and Spanish oaks, hickory, pine, sourwood, sycamore, sassafras, cherry, apple, persimmon, locust, gum and chestnut are all mentioned. One may wonder how these points could be located when the saplings grew to maturity and the old trees died. The tract on which the house stood was assigned to his widow, and all surviving children received land except Benjamin, Jr. (who had gone to Ill.) and Susan. We can only speculate why she did not receive any land. Her husband was 47 at the time, and perhaps he had all the land he needed and preferred cash. Each of the 10 children received or made payments so that all shares had an identical value of $640.84. The widow's dower land was valued at $2530--not quite 1/3 of the total estate.

Plat showing distribution of Benjamin Kessler's land, approved by Botetourt Co. Court May 1930



DAVID KESSLER, ASSUMED SON OF JOHANNES

6 DAVID KESSLER, assumed son of Johannes and Dorothea, b. 1775 prob. Frederick Co. MD; d. after 1850; m. Bot. Co. 15 Apr. 1792 Sarah (SALLY) COX, d. bef. 1850.

We have no proof that David was the son of Johannes, though tradition has included him among the sons. He seems to have lived near Johannes, and he named his first daughter Eve Dorothy, which was Johannes' wife's name. The records of David are almost non-existent. He appears in the 1810-30 censuses, from which it appears that he had at least 4 sons and 5 daughters, but we have not been able to positively identify any of the sons. Three daughters are proven, as their marriage records list him as the father. He is not in the 1840 census, but was living with his daughter, Elizabeth Merrill, in 1850, and prob. died shortly thereafter. He appears on Bot. Co. personal property tax rolls nearly every year from 1791-1844. (We have not checked later lists.) In the early years in particular, he was listed near Johannes, Ben, Daniel and Christian, indicating he was probably in the Glade Creek area, and therefore likely to be the son of Johannes. In 1819-29 there were usually two or three males over 16 in his household, indicating that at least three sons lived to be grown. In 1826-29 there was a Daniel Kessler close to him. We think this is Daniel C. Kessler, since all the other known Daniels are accounted for elsewhere. In 1828 the middle initials were used for Daniel H. (#71) and Daniel Y. (#22), thus eliminating them as the Daniel living near David. The only other Daniel in Bot. Co. that year was #14, who was living close to his mother, Elizabeth. Through this process of elimination, we assume that Daniel C. is one of the four sons of David. Another son is prob. Elijah (#6?2), for reasons stated under his account. A possible son is William Cox Kessler (#4?3), since David's wife was a Cox. However, tradition in William C. Kessler's family says he was the son of Christian (whose mother-in-law's maiden name was said to be Cox), and we have shown him as an assumed son of Christian. David H., born ca 1810, who left Bot. Co., could be another son. (See Appendix.)

The only time David appears in the Bot. Co. land records is in 1795, when he contracted to buy (or rent) from Jacob Howry Lot 27 in Howrytown, at the head of Looney Creek, for 20 shillings for the first year and 3 shillings for each year forever (Bk 5:273). He conveyed that interest to Jacob Danner in 1797. His name appears in the Grantor Index as the grantee of land from Johannes Kesler (Bk 6:569), but the Grantee Index shows that Daniel Kessler was the grantee. An examination of page 569 shows that the name has been slightly altered in some places, but it is clearly Daniel in others. The Surveyor's record book for the same division of land shows Daniel as the recipient. Since David owned no land, there was no probate of his estate, and hence no record of his children can be found.

Sally was dau. of Alan Cox, as indicated in her marriage record. At least 9 ch:

6A+ Eve Dorothy (DOLLY) KESSLER, b. 1794.

6B ELIZABETH KESSLER, b. 1795 Bot. Co.; m. Bot. Co. 4 Jan. 1829 MORGAN MERRILL, d. bef. 1850. At least 3 ch: SARAH MERRILL, b. 1830-1; SAMUEL MERRILL, b. 1831-2, m. VIRGINIA; GEORGE MERRILL, b. 1835-6.

6C SUSAN KESSLER, b. ca 1800; m. Bot. Co. 8 May 1820 ELIJAH SMITH.

6?1+ DANIEL C. KESSLER, b. 1801.

6?2+ ELIJAH KESLER, b. 1804-5.

Plus 2 sons b. 1802-1810 and 2 daus. b. 1811-1820 and perhaps others d. inf.

DANIEL C. KESSLER, ASSUMED SON OF DAVID

6?1 DANIEL C. KESLER, assumed s. of David and Sally, b. 1801 Bot. Co.; d. ca 1868 Bdf. Co.; m. Bot. Co. 4 July 1844 JANE KENT, b. 1822. She was dau. of George Kent. 8 ch:

6?1A+ MARTHA G. KESLER, b. Mar. 1845.

6?11+ ELIJAH N. KESLER, b. 13 Apr. 1848.

6?1B ELIZA O. KESLER, b. 13 Feb. 1850; d. 18 Apr. 1926; bur. Glade Creek; m. Bedford C. 15 Nov. 1881 ANTHONY Lee LEONARD, b. 31 Mar. 1862; d. 18 Dec. 1952; bur. Glade Creek. He was a farmer and m.2 ca 1931. A "niece" (but probably a grand niece), Lola Kessler, 8, lived with them in 1910. Apparently no ch.

6?12+ DANIEL J. KESLER, b. Dec. 1852.

ABRAHAM KESSLER, SON OF JOHANNES

7 Abraham Kessler, s. of Johannes and Dorothea, b. 25 Jan. 1778 Frederick Co. MD; d. 8 June 1857 Bot. Co. VA; bur. Laymantown Cem.; m. Bot. Co. 20 Oct. 1800 Catherine (CATEY) HEPLER, b. 17 Dec. 1781 Md. or Pa.; d. from rheumatism 16 Oct. 1861 Bot. Co.; bur. Laymantown Cem.

Abraham was 13 when his parents left Maryland for Botetourt Co. Va., so he was already helping on the farm. He continued this occupation throughout his life. For a period of time, at least, he also ran a tavern, as the Bot. Co. Order Book for 1823-25 lists the name of Abraham Kessler as one who had been licensed to operate a tavern. This secondary occupation probably continued a number of years, for in the settlement of his estate two stills were offered for sale. Liquor was undoubtedly sold in his tavern, since one still would have produced enough for his personal needs.

Abraham acquired considerable property during his lifetime. The first of record is 141 acres on Glade Creek, deeded to him by his father 12 Mar. 1806. This proves that he was the son of Johannes. In 1811 he acquired 20 acres on Glade Creek from Jacob and Barbara Cook. By 1834 he owned 320 acres on Glade Creek, which was combined into a single survey. In 1846 he conveyed about a quarter of an acre on Welch's Run of Glade Creek for "a public burying ground as now enclosed." This was the original Glade Creek Cemetery, which we believe was part of the land received from his father, thus indicating that Johannes and Dorothea were buried on their farm.

The personal property tax records show that Abraham owned from one to three slaves from 1829 until his death. In the inventory of his estate, a slave, Rebecca, was listed as an expense rather than an asset. Apparently he could not turn out the aged and infirmed. In his will he expressed a desire that "my negroes shall be freed." This did not happen immediately, as the records of the Glade Creek Evanagelical Lutheran Church show among "colored members" Rebecca and Charlot, who belonged to Widow Catherine Kessler. Abraham was a charter member of the church in 1828. His wife probably was too, although no women were listed as charter members. Her name appears on the records in 1830.

His will was dated 18 Oct. 1856 and recorded in July 1857 (Book K:100). The estate was not settled until 1871, after the death of his widow. The inscription on his tombstone reads: "Remember friends, as you pass by That all mankind was born to die So let your cares on Christ be cast That you may dwell with him at last."

Catey was dau. of George Hepler. 5 ch:

7A+ MARY KESLER, b. 30 Aug. 1802.
71+ DANIEL H. KESLER, b. 16 Feb. 1805.
72+ GEORGE W. KESSLER, b. 1809.
73+ ABRAHAM KESSLER, b. 26 Jan. 1811.
7B+ Elizabeth (BETTY) KESLER, b. 15 Oct. 1814.

DANIEL H. KESLER, SON OF ABRAHAM

71 DANIEL H. KESLER, s. of Abraham and Catey, b. 16 Feb. 1805 Bot. Co.; d. 14 July 1886 Summers Co. WV; m.1 Bot. Co. 5 Apr. 1827 LUCINDA CRAFT, b. 23 July 1803 Bot. Co.; d. 30 Dec. 1868 Summers Co.; bur. Pisgah Cem.; m.2 Bot. Co. Margaret (PEGGY) J. KESSLER Lemon (#51A), b. 17 Mar. 1826 Bot. Co.; d. 9 Dec. 1899.

We do not know Daniel's middle name, but surmise that it was Hepler. On 29 Sept. 1838 he acquired 280 acres in the Glade Creek area for $1556. He moved to Monroe Co. WV between 1856 and 1858. When Summers Co. was formed in 1871, his land was in the new county. In the 1880 census a son, Henry Kesler, aged 14, was in his household. This could not be his son, as his first wife would have been 62 when he was born. It is almost certain that Henry was his grandson (#712.2), though the age is a year too high.

Margaret was dau. of Joseph (#51) and Mary M. Kessler. They entered into a prenuptial agreement, which indicated that she had no children. 3 ch by 1st wife:

711+ Abraham (ABRAM) C. KESLER, b. 23 Feb. 1829.
71a Infant dau., b. 1830 (or 1828), aged 0-5 in 1830 census; d. inf.
71A+ Mary CATHERINE KESLER, b. 14 May 1833.
712+ George WHITfield KESLER, b. Sept. 1837.

SUSANNAH CLARE, DAUGHTER OF JOHANNES KESLER

A SUSANnah KESSLER, dau. of Johannes and Dorothea, b. 9 Sept. 1758 Montg. Co. PA; d. prob. Montg. Co. VA; m.1 Bot. Co. VA 10 July 1787 GEORGE CLARE, b. 1738; d. Apr. 1790 Bot. Co.; m.2 Bot. Co. 21 Apr. 1798 JACOB HOWRY, d. ca 1809.

Susan was baptized as "Susanna Kessler" at the Augustus Evangelical Lutheran Church, Trappe PA, on 22 Oct. 1758 as daughter of Johannes and Dorothea Kessler. The sponsor was Susanna Jungling, wife of Christian. Susan gave the consent for her step-daughters, Mary and Margaret, to marry Christian Kessler (#4) and Benjamin Kessler (#5), since her husband was deceased before his daughters married. We know that Benjamin was her brother, and we think Christian was also. Some of her family moved near the New River in Montg. Co., and most members of her family migrated to Pulaski Co. KY, but she probably never left Va.

George's name has been spelled Clare, Clear or Clair. Family tradition says he came to America in 1750, laid out the town of Fincastle and was one of its first trustees. However, we have not been able to find any such records in the early history of Fincastle, and therefore we doubt that this is correct. The same family tradition said he came from Holland, which is highly unlikely. Many people think the "Deutsch" came from Holland, whereas the word means " German." Since the earliest settlers of Fincastle were Scotch, Irish or English, and Clare is definitely an English name, he probably originated in the British Isles, rather than in Germany. The German settlers did not arrive in Bot. Co. until the time of the Revolution. Family tradition also says his first wife's maiden name was Cox, but again no verification has been found. She was probably still alive in 1785, when he was taxed for 9 people in his household (and they had 7 children). He was taxed for 83 acres of land in Capt. May's Co. 1781-86. He owned 130 acres of land adjoining Johannes Kesler, which was valued in his estate at 1 pound per acre. Christian and Mary Kessler (#4) acquired 1/9 of the 130 acres from Thomas Clear 12 Oct. 1802 and also acquired Allen Clare's share. They gave a deed for this 50 acres of land to George Cook in 1813, stating the land had been acquired from the heirs of George Clear by deed dated 28 Mar. 1795 (Deed Bk 11:96). Johannes Kesler included the entire 130 acres in a survey of 590 acres dated 27 June 1806. Seventy acres of this land was sold by the remaining six heirs to Charles and George Cook, but since title papers to the land could not be found, Johannes gave the Cooks a deed 11 May 1822 (Deed Bk 15:295-7). George's estate was inventoried 4 Sept. 1790. In addition to the land, livestock and farming tools, he owned wheelwright tools and shoemaker's tools (Will Bk A:289-90). In addition to the two daughters mentioned above, George had 5 sons by his first wife: Thomas, John, Francis (Frank), George, Jr., and Allen. On 21 Feb. 1797 Daniel Kesler (presumably #3) was appointed guardian of the latter two, plus Susan's two sons.

Jacob Howry laid out and sold lots in Howrytown, but the town never developed. He had several children by a previous marriage, but since Susan was nearly 40 when they were married, they appareently had no children. By George Clare she had 2 ch:

A1+ JACOB CLARE, b. 1788.

A2+ DANIEL CLARE, b. 10 Feb. 1790.

JACOB CLARE, SON OF SUSANNAH KESSLER CLARE

A1 JACOB CLARE, s. of George and Susan, b. 1788 Bot. Co. VA; m. 28 Dec. 1815 Mary (POLLY) SIMPKINS, dau. of Lawrence Simpkins. She lived in Cloverdale VA and signed her name Mary Clair. 8 ch. (not necessarily in order):

A11+ THOMAS CLARE, b. 24 Mar. 1817.

A12 JOHN CLARE. He lived in Pocahontas VA a short while, and then settled in Knoxville TN.

A1A SUSANNA CLARE. She may be the Susanna Clear who m. Bot. Co. 2 Jan. 1843 WILLIAM BOWER, b. 1790-1, widower of Catherine Kessler (#1A). William and Susannah had 4 ch: MARY V. BOWER, b. 1843; JOHN T. BOWER, b. 1845; LETITIA BOWER, b. 1847; and FRANCIS BOWER, b. 1849.

A13 CALVIN CLARE. He went West. No further inf.

A14 Francis (FRANK) CLARE. He went West. No further inf.

A1B SARAH CLARE, m. JAMES LEAMON.
A1C HARRIET CLARE, m. RANDY DOBBINS. He was a Union soldier, killed near Pearisburg.
A15 HENRY CLARE. He settled in Tenn.

FAMILY OF THOMAS CLARE, SON OF JACOB

A11 THOMAS CLARE, s. of Jacob and Polly, b. 24 Mar. 1817; d. 1870; m. 1858 CLARINDA MUNCY Conley. She had a child, Eliza Conley, by her 1st mar. 5 ch:
A11.A HARRIET CLARE, b. Crab Orchard, Wythe Co. VA; m. WALTER McGINNIS.
A11.1+ JACOB H. CLARE, b. 28 Mar. 1861.
A11.B SARAH Ellen CLARE, b. Crab Orchard, Wythe Co. VA; m. JAMES MARRS.
A11.C MARTHA Rachel CLARE, b. Crab Orchard, Wythe Co. VA; m. C. E. CRUFF.
A11.D RHODA Jane CLARE, b. Crab Orchard, Wythe Co. VA; m. Andrew (ANDY) BROOKS.

A11.1 JACOB H. CLARE, s. of Thomas and Clarinda, b. 28 Mar. 1861 Crab Orchard, Wythe Co. (now Bland Co.) VA; m. Princeton WV 10 Dec. 1887 ELLA B. HODGE.

Jacob went to college in Tenn. and was admitted to the bar ca 1889. He practiced law in Pocahontas, Tazewell Co. VA. Before 1900 they moved to N. Dak., then to Wash. and B.C. In 1903 they returned to Wash., lived in Idaho, then back to Wash. and to Redcliff, Alberta, finally settling in Calif. 9 ch:

A11.11 Robert (BOB) G. CLARE, b. 31 Oct. 1888 Pocahontas VA; m. Brooks, Alta. 28 Nov. 1925 FAYE ALRED. Bob and his brothers, Frank and Lute, enlisted in a cavalry regiment raised by the Royal Northwest Mounted Police during WWI and served mainly in Vladivostock, Siberia. After the War Frank and Lute came home, but Bob was transferred to the British Army and started the long trip on the Trans-Siberia RR with men who were delivering horses to the White Russian Army, who were fighting the Bolsheviks. The train was wrecked several times. He waited two weeks in Japan for a ship to Vancouver. He went to Calif. and worked in Western motion pictures. 1 ch: ELLA Rose CLARE, b. 10 Sept. 1927 Brooks; m. JOHN R. ROW. Address: Madera CA 93637.

A11.1A MAY CLARE, b. 4 Nov. 1889 Pocahontas VA; m. Medicine Hat, Alta. 12 Nov. 1911 FRANCIS J. FITZPATRICK. 2 ch: JACK FITZPATRICK, b. 22 May 1913 Redcliff, Alta.; CLARINDA FITZPATRICK, b. 10 Jan. 1921 Hardin MT.

A11.12 Thomas (TOM) CLARE, b. 13 May 1891 Pocahontas VA; m. Redcliff, Alta. 29 June 1921 LEOLA FAIRBAIRN. Address: Portland OR 97200. 3 ch: WILLIAM H. CLARE, b. 10 Oct. 1922 Medicine Hat, Alta.; VIRGINIA CLARE, b. 10 June 1924 Vancouver WA.; DELOURA CLARE, b. 6 Aug. 1927 Portland OR.

A11.13 James Franklin (FRANK) CLARE, b. 3 Jan. 1893 Pocahontas; d. 10 Sept. Motion Picture Country Home, Woodland Hills CA; unmar. He served in the Canadian Army in Russia during WWI and worked as a "grip" in the motion picture industry.

A11.14 Luther (LUTE) B. CLARE, b. 27 Aug. 1894 Pocahontas VA; m. Oakland CA ANN LEADER. Address: Salem OR 93700. 3 ch: DONALD CLARE, b. Oakland CA.; DAPHENE CLARE, b. 17 Mar. 1939 Oakland CA.; DIXIE Diane CLARE, b. 30 Mar. 1941 Oakland CA.

A11.1B ELSIE CLARE, b. 7 Mar. 1897 Pocahontas VA; d. Jan. 1984 Long Beach CA; m. Redcliff, Alta. 29 June 1918 NEIL MESSINGER. 3 ch: SHIRLEY MESSINGER, b. 12 Jan. 1920 Tacoma WA.; LARRY G. MESSINGER, b. 2 July 1921 Medicine Hat, Alta.; JUSTIN C. MESSISNGER, b. 2 Mar. 1923 Puyallup WA.

A11.1C+ CLARINDA CLARE, b. 27 Jan. 1900.

A11.15 RALPH H. CLARE, b. 20 Feb. 1902 Kettle Falls, Stevens Co. WA; m. YZOBBE ROGERS. He worked in the motion picture industry, first in Westerns and then as a union organizer for drivers. He has been recognized for his work for the Amer. Leukemia Soc. Address: Studio City CA 90028. No ch.

A11.16 William (BILL) J. CLARE, b. 23 July 1903 Morrisey B.C; d. June 1929 Redwood City CA; unmar.

A11.1C CLARINDA CLARE, dau. of Jacob and Ella, b. 27 Jan. 1900 Rugby ND; m. Oakland CA 2 Dec. 1929 William FRANKlin PHILLIPS, b. 28 June 1892 Sheridan CA; d. d. 12 Apr. 1958.

Clarinda graduated from Redcliff Alta. HS, attended college at Calgary a year and then received an RN from St. Mary's Hosp., Rochester MN 1925.

Frank was son of William Walter Phillips and Cordelia Adams. He served with 1st Marine

Aviation during WWI. He was a rancher and breeder of bird dogs and also drove a tour bus at Yosemite Natl. Park, where he died.

Address: 2550 Virginia St., Berkeley CA 94709. 2 ch:

A11.1C1 Theodore (TED) William PHILLIPS, b. 12 Nov. 1931 Fresno; m.1 Lake Oswego OR 5 Aug. 1956 BARBARA Ashley GREENE, b. 2 Dec. 1935 Oak Park IL; div. 1977; m.2 Berkeley 15 Sept. 1978 MADELON JASIN . He received an AB from Univ. of Calif. and a law degree from Yale 1961. He served as a Lt. in the Army at Ft. Benning a year and in Korea 2 years. He is an attorney. Address: 5545 Fernhoff, Oakland CA 94619. 2 ch: JOHN Frank PHILLIPS, b. 10 Sept. 1961 Portland OR, a senior at Fresno State Coll.; MATTHEW McGrane PHILLIPS, b. 17 July 1965 Berkeley CA.

A11.1CA Frances Jane (PAT) PHILLIPS, b. 4 Feb. 1936 Fresno; m. Yosemite Natl. Park 5 Sept. 1956 JOHN B. KESSLER, b. 2 Dec. 1931 Berkeley. Pat received an AA and RN from Univ. of Calif. Sch. of Nursing. John's parents, Albert Kessler and Eleanor Benedek, were born in Hungary. He graduated from Univ. of Calif. and is an importer. Address: 10 Yosemite Rd., Orinda CA 94563. 3 ch: ELEANOR Clare KESSLER, b. 23 Dec. 1960 Berkeley, graduated from Univ. of Calif., Davis and received an RN from Bakersfield State Coll. 1984; William (BILL) KESSLER, b. 6 Mar. 1963 Berkeley, received a BS from Purdue Univ. 1984 and is a pilot at W. Lafayette IN 47906; STEVEN John KESSLER, b. 14 Sept. 1968 Berkeley.

DANIEL CLARE, SON OF SUSANNAH KESSLER CLARE

A2 DANIEL CLARE, s. of George and Susan, b. 10 Feb. 1790 Bot. Co.; d. 25 Aug. 1843 Lincoln Co. MO; bur. Clare Cem., Silex MO; m.1 Somerset KY 1815 JANE HANSFORD, b. 15 Aug. 1792 Somerset; d. 7 June 1835 Lincoln Co. MO; bur. Clare Cem.; m.2 FRANCES McClure COX, b. 19 Aug. 1789; d. 1890 Lincoln Co. MO; bur. Clare Cem.

Daniel left Bot. Co. with his half brothers, Thomas, Allen and Frank, for Somerset, Pulaski Co. KY. The date was prob. before 1810 as they are not in the 1810 Bot. Co. census. Frank and Daniel built a tan yard in Somerset, which they operated until they both enlisted during the War of 1812. Frank was killed in the Battle of Thames. Between 1824 and 1828 Daniel moved his family to Lincoln Co. MO, and he acquired a large amount of land in Lincoln and Montgomery Cos. He never lived on any of the Montg. Co. land, but received it for his service during the War of 1812. In his will, dated 20 Aug. 1843 and signed by his mark, his wife was to have all the goods and household furniture she brought with her when they were married, plus part of what she since made, if desired, together with a horse and saddle and the whole amount of money she brought, together with interest. The land on which he lived was to be sold at a convenient time and manner, as agreed upon between his wife and son Francis, the executor, for the purpose of raising funds specified in the will and for educating his younger children. Specific tracts of land were given to each child. His slaves were to be hired or disposed of in any way that Francis thought proper, and at the last division, they were to be allowed to choose their masters among his children and to be valued to whomsoever they were allotted to go.

Jane was dau. of Rev. Thomas Hansford and Margaret Beatty. 9 ch. by 1st wife + 1 ch. by 2nd wife:

A21+ Francis (FRANK) Beatty CLARE, b. 19 Feb. 1816.

A22 JACOB Allen CLARE, b. 31 May 1817 Somerset KY; d. 5 Feb. 1849; unmar. In his father's will he was called his afflicted son, Jacob.

A23 THOMAS Hansford CLARE, b. 24 May 1819 Somerset KY; d. 24 May 1837 Lincoln Co. MO; unmar.

A24 JOHN Sallee CLARE, b. 28 Jan. 1821 Somserset KY; d. 8 Aug. 1896; m. 6 Feb. 1843 SARAH E. McCLELLAND. 1 ch: Elizabeth (LIZZIE) Jane CLARE, m. Mr. HENSLEY.

A25 WILLIAM Fox CLARE, b. 20 Nov. 1823 Somerset KY; m. 26 Nov. 1857 Mary SUSAN MAUPIN. 8 ch: Rebecah (BECKY) Ann CLARE, m. Mr. BALL; NANCY Jane CLARE, m. Mr. COX; Flavius (FLAVE) Josephus CLARE; Jacob (JAKE) Daniel CLARE; Thomas (TOM) Horatio CLARE; FRANCES Ellen CLARE; TIMothy Fountain CLARE; SUSAN Margaret CLARE, m. Mr. HENDRICKS.

A2A MARGARET Beatty CLARE, b. 29 Oct. 1824 Somerset; m.1 25 Feb. 1845 HIRAM PALMER; m.2 ARMISTED UPTEGROVE. 2 ch: ISAAC PALMER; CANDACE PALMER.

A26+ WALDEN Gilmoe CLARE, b. 23 Jan. 1828.

A2B SUSAN Harriett CLARE, b. 1832 Lincoln Co. MO; d. 2 May 1859; m. JOHN W. JAMESON. 2 ch: HIRAM JAMESON; WILLIAM JAMESON. He m.2 Miss Fenton and had Minnie Jameson.

A27 FOUNTAIN Stewart CLARE, b. 2 Nov. 1833 Lincoln Co.; d. 4 Mar. 1896; m. HANNAH HOGUE. 4 ch: FLOY CLARE; MINNIE CLARE; FULTON CLARE; MONTROSE CLARE.
A28+ HORATIO Cox CLARE, b. 11 Aug. 1836.

FAMILY OF FRANCIS B. CLARE, SON OF DANIEL

A21 Francis (FRANK) Beatty CLARE, s. of Daniel and Jane, b. 19 Feb. 1816 Somerset KY; d. 12 Dec. 1905 Lincoln Co. MO; bur. Clare Cem.; m. 1840 Mary (POLLY) GRAY, b. 17 June 1824 Ky.; d. 24 June 1893 Lincoln Co.; bur. Clare Cem. 10 ch:
A21.A+ Margaret Jane (JENNIE) CLARE, b. 10 Oct. 1840.
A21.1+ WILLIAM Daniel CLARE, b. 20 Nov. 1844.
A21.2 THOMAS Hansford CLARE, b. 12 Feb. 1847 Lincoln Co.; d. 19 Feb. 1939 Montg. Co. MO; m. 26 May 1870 SUSAN MUDD. 8 ch: ANNIE CLARE; ROSE CLARE; ETTA CLARE; MYRTLE CLARE; NELLIE CLARE; ALEX CLARE; WARREN CLARE; ALTON CLARE.
A21.a SARAH Frances CLARE, b. 1850; d. 13 May 1865.
A21.3 ROBERT CLARE, b. ca 1853; m. NINA IVES. 2 ch: CLAUDE CLARE; STELLA CLARE.
A21.B HANNAH CLARE, b. 1856; m. BRICE WOMMACK.
A21.4+ FRANK Jacob CLARE, b. 15 Apr. 1859.
A21.C+ Susan Ellen (ELLA) CLARE, b. 16 May 1862.
A21.5 John (JACK) Sallee CLARE, b. 1865; m. MOLLY CALLAWAY. 1 ch: SALLY CLARE, m. Mr. MUDD.
A21.D Elizabeth (BETTY) CLARE, b. 1865; m. 12 June 1890 HENRY EVERSMEYER. 5 ch: VIRA EVERSMEYER; RUBY EVERSMEYER; LAURA EVERSMEYER; ERNEST EVERSMEYER; FRANK EVERSMEYER.

A21.1 WILLIAM Daniel CLARE, s. of Frank and Polly, b. 20 Nov. 1844 Lincoln Co.; d. 23 Mar. 1910; m.1 16 Aug. 1868 ELIZA Jane SUGGETT, b. 15 Apr. 1850; d. 26 Mar. 1885 College City CA; m.2 8 Apr. 1891 KATE CHAPMAN, b. 10 June 1864; d. 8 Mar. 1958. He was a business man in Montgomery. 2 ch. by each wife:
A21.1a LENA Rivers CLARE, b. 1872; d. 30 Oct. 1886.
A21.1A EDNA Browning CLARE, b. 13 Aug. 1881; d. 25 Oct. 1978; m. 15 Apr. 1903 WILLIAM Aris CURTRIGHT.
A21.11 Thomas (TOM) CLARE, b. 1892.
A21.12 HOMER CLARE, b. 1896.

A21.4 FRANK Jacob CLARE, s. of Frank and Polly, b. 15 Apr. 1859 Silex, Lincoln Co. MO; d. 1 Sept. 1922 Troy MO; m.1 Lincoln Co. MO 27 Jan. 1889 LAURA PORTER, b. 19 Jan. 1868 Lincoln Co.; d. 14 June 1903 Lincoln Co.; bur. Sulphur Lick Cem.; m.2 30 Aug. 1905 Sarah ANNIE HALLEY, b. 11 Nov. 1873 Whiteside MO; d. 8 Jan. 1935; bur. Sulphur Lick Cem.
Frank farmed near Silex until 1911, when he moved to Troy. Laura was dau. of George W. Porter and Emily E. Kizer. 2 ch. by each wife:
A21.4A MABEL Annie CLARE, b. 5 May 1894 Lincoln Co.; d. 8 Mar. 1983; m. 18 Jan. 1922 EMMETT SHAFER.
A21.4B MYRTLE Gray CLARE, b. 5 May 1894 Lincoln Co.; m. 24 Mar. 1915 GEORGE HUNTER.
A21.4C ELLA Mae CLARE, b. 27 Jan. 1907 Lincoln Co.; d. 26 Feb. 1960 Troy Mo.; bur. Sulphur Lick Cem.
A21.41+ JOHN Frank CLARE, b. 24 Sept. 1909.

A21.41 JOHN Frank CLARE, s. of Frank and Annie, b. 24 Sept. 1909 Mackville MO; m. Troy 23 Dec. 1950 MARGARET Frances WRIGHT, b. 25 Dec. 1923 Prairie Hill MO.
John graduated from Buchanan HS, Troy and worked ten years as a clerk and in the delivery service for Khune Mercantile. He was a truck driver for Farmers Elevator until 1942, when he became a distributor of petroleum products for the Farm Bureau Co-op. In 1962 he became agent for Texaco petroleum products. When he retired in 1971, his son took over the agency, and he helped Frank with the desk work for ten years. He was a 4-H leader and served on the official board of the Christian Church for nearly 50 years as elder, deacon and trustee. He has been a member of IOOF for over 50 years and belongs to the Lincoln Co. Historical Soc. and Lincoln Co. Genealogical Soc. In 1976 he and Margaret authored a pictoral history of Lincoln Co., includidng every church in the county, and also gave slide presentations to civic and church groups throughout the county.

Johannes KESSLER, Jr.

♂ 1761 - 1847 (85 years)

Name	Johannes KESSLER
Suffix	Jr.
Born	09 Feb 1761
Gender	Male
Also Known As	Johannes "John" KESSLER, Jr.
Died	02 Jan 1847 Botetourt County, VA
Buried	Brick Union Cemetery, Troutville, Botetourt County, VA
Notes	(1) Source: Jones Research and Consulting <http://genweb.jrac.com>. (2) A household headed by John KESSLER, Sr. is listed in the 1840 census of Botetourt County, VA. Listed in John's household are 1 free white male between 10 and 15 years of age; 1 free white male between 70 and 80 years of age; and 1 free white female between 70 and 80 years of age. Assuming that John is the free white male listed in the 1840 census as then being between 70 and 80 years of age, he would have been born between 1760 and 1770, according to the 1840 census. Assuming that John's wife is the free white female listed in the 1840 census as then being between 70 and 80 years of age, she would have been born between 1760 and 1770, according to the 1840 census
Person ID	I18814 Frost, Gilchrist and Related Families
Last Modified	31 Aug 2016

Father	Johannes KESSLER, Sr., **b.** 1728, **d.** 1823 (Age 95 years)
Relationship	Natural
Mother	Eva Dorothea LEHMAN, **b.** 1734, **d.** 1798 (Age 64 years)
Relationship	Natural
Family ID	F8398 Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family 1	Elizabeth HOUSMAN, **b.** 09 May 1761, Frederick County, VA, **d.** 30 Sep 1822 (Age 61 years)
Last Modified	31 Aug 2016 12:37:14
Family ID	F8388 Group Sheet | Family Chart

Family 2	Mary ZIMMERMAN, **b.** 1788, **d.** 1825 (Age 37 years)
Last Modified	31 Aug 2016 12:37:14
Family ID	F8399 Group Sheet | Family Chart

This site powered by The Next Generation of Genealogy Sitebuilding ©, v. 11.0.1, written by Darrin Lythgoe 2001-2016

00228754

http://interactive.ancestry.com/Print/49314/FLHG_RelatedFamBotetourtCnty-0224?landscape=false&sourcePlacement=0&query=backurl=htt...

THE KESSLER FAMILY

JOHANNES KESSLER (also spelled Kesslar and later Kesler) (born 8 March 1728 - died 24 March 1823) married Ava Doretha _____ (born 24 July 1798.) They arrived in Botetourt County in 1790 and settled near the Blue Ridge community. On their grave-stones in the old Luthern Church Cemetery at Blue Ridge, the inscriptions on the stones are in German. They had three sons: John, Daniel and Jacob, and perhaps other children unknown to us.

1. JOHN CHESLER KESSLER (born 9 Feb. 1761, Pa. - died 7 Dec. 1847, buried in Brick Union Cemetery) married (1) Elizabeth Housman (born 9 May 1761 - died 30 Sept. 1822) and married (2) Mary (Polly) Zimmerman, widow. Children:

   1. Catherine (born 27 Oct. 1786) married in 1807 to Henry Echols, or Eckes.
   2. Elizabeth (Betsy) (born 19 Oct. 1788 - died 23 March 1874) married in Dec., 1790, to Henry Hepler, son of George Hepler. No children.
   3. Dolly (Dorothy) (born 4 Nov. 1790 - died 6 Oct. 1842) married 19 Dec. 1820 to John Pawpaw.
   4. Jacob Kessler (born 16 Dec. 1792) married in 1816 to Katherine Brugh.
   5. Barbara Kessler (born 1 March 1798 - died 23 Sept. 1885) married 9 June 1814 to Abraham Rader, oldest son of Adam Rader.
   6. Daniel Y. Kessler (died __ Oct. 1868) married 28 Nov. 1827 to Elizabeth Crumpacker.
   7. Christian, twin of Daniel, married 29 Oct. 1822 (?) to Elizabeth Painter. 18 children of this marriage. Their second son Isaac (born 4 Jan. 1827) Lewis Kessler married Elizabeth Rader, daughter of Samuel Rader.
   8. Susannah (born 18 Dec. 1801 - died 4 Jan. 1881) married 23 Dec. 1819 to George Washington Rader.

   John C. Kessler second married Mary (Polly) Zimmerman (born 21 May 1788 - died 16 Nov. 1825, also buried at Brick Union Cemtery. There was one son:

   9. Benjamin Kessler (born 12 June 1825) married 26 March 1844 to Demaris Brugh. They had three children in 1850.

2. DANIEL KESSLER married 21 Nov. 1793 to Phebea Wrightsman (or Wrightmeyer) by Rev. Henry Vanover. One known son:

   1. Joseph Kessler, born 1798, married _____ _____
      Known children:

      1. Isaac Kessler (born 1826) married Elizabeth Rader (born 1826).
         Known children:
         1. Sara Catherine Kessler married George Gideon Kessler, the son of Daniel and Susannah Nininger Kessler (born 1802).

      Isaac Kessler Married (2) Martha Jane Rice.

http://interactive.ancestry.com/Print/49314/FLHG_RelatedFamBotetourtCnty-0225?landscape=false&sourcePlacement=0&query=backurl=htt...

3. JACOB KESSLER 9born 1757, Pa. - died before September 1824) married in Pennsylvania to Elizabeth _____ (born 1769 - died 1844.) Both are buried in Troutville Cemetery where both Brethren and Baptists are buried. Their children were:

1. George Kessler.
2. David Kessler.
3. Samuel Kessler.
4. Daniel Kessler married Lucinda _____. Their son: George F. (born 1827) married Mary Elizabeth Spigle.
5. Elizabeth Kessler married on 1 Aug. 1833 to Jacob Nininger, the son of Christian and Elizabeth Nininger.
6. John Kessler.
7. Jacob Kessler.
8. Henry Kessler.
9. Catherine Kessler.
10. Andrew Kessler.
11. Benjamin Kessler.

(This list of Jacob Kessler's children is from his will, probated in September, 1824).

Family Group Sheet for Johannes Kessler

Husband: Johannes Kessler

Birth:	08 Mar 1727/28 in Germany or Switzerland
Marriage:	Abt. 1755
Death:	24 Mar 1823 in Botetourt County,Virginia
Burial:	Old Glade Creek Cem.
Father:	
Mother:	

Wife: Eva Dorothea Leman

Birth:	24 Jan 1733/34 in Montgomery County,Virginia
Death:	24 Jul 1798 in Botetourt County,Virginia
Burial:	Old Glade Creek Cem.
Father:	
Mother:	

Children:

1 M

Name:	Jacob Benjamin Kessler
Birth:	22 Sep 1756 in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, USA
Death:	20 Jul 1824 in Troutville, Botetourt County, Virginia, USA
Burial:	Troutville, Botetourt County, Virginia, USA
Spouse:	Elizabeth Shearer

2 F

Name:	Susanna Kessler
Birth:	09 Sep 1758 in Montgomery County,Pa
Marriage:	19 Jul 1787 in Botetourt County,Virginia
Spouse:	George Clare

3 M

Name:	John Kessler
Birth:	09 Feb 1761 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, United States
Death:	02 Jan 1847 in Botetourt, Virginia, United States
Burial:	Troutville, Botetourt County, Virginia, USA
Spouse:	Elizabeth Housman

4 M

Name:	Daniel Kessler
Birth:	1763 in Frederick, Maryland, United States
Death:	Oct 1827 in Auburn, Sangamon, Illinois, United States

5 M

Name:	Christian Kessler
Birth:	Abt. 1768 in Prob. Frederick County,Md
Marriage:	06 Oct 1793 in Botetourt County,Virginia
Death:	30 Aug 1843 in Botetourt, Botetourt, Virginia, United States
Spouse:	Mary Clare

6 M

Name:	Benjamin Kessler
Birth:	18 Oct 1772 in Frederick County,Md
Marriage:	19 Nov 1795 in Botetourt County,Virginia
Death:	22 Oct 1839 in Botetourt County,Virginia
Burial:	Glade Creek Cem. between Fincastle and Roanoke
Spouse:	Margaret Clare

7	Name:	David Kessler
M	Birth:	1775 in Frederick, Maryland, United States
	Marriage:	15 Apr 1792 in Botetourt, Virginia
	Death:	1850 in United States
	Spouse:	Sarah Cox

8	Name:	Abraham Kessler
M	Birth:	25 Jan 1778 in Frederick, Maryland, United States
	Marriage:	20 Oct 1800 in Botetourt, Virginia
	Death:	08 Jun 1857 in Botetourt County, Virginia, USA
	Spouse:	Catherine Hessler

Notes:

Johannes Kessler

Out from the Blue Ridge by Morris S. Kessler and Rev. A. Dean Kesler,1984: "We do not know where Johannes was born. He spoke German, so we assume he grew up in Germany or the German portion of Switzerland. The Palatine region of the Rhine Valley is his most likely birthplace, since it was the area from which most of the German-speaking immigrants to Pennsylvania came. The Protestant Reformation had also been most successful here, and we know that Johannes was a member of the Lutheran Church."

G3: The said Rex Washington McNatt is the child of
Arthur Carr McNatt
Born on 16 Oct 1883 At Lawrence Co., MO
Died on 11 Oct 1966 At Lawrence Co., MO and his (1st) wife
Nellie Mae Gamble
Born on 12 Oct 1883 At Greene Co., MO
Died on 20 May 1965 At Lawrence Co., MO
Married on 28 Jan 1906 At Aurora, Lawrence Co., MO
Proofs:

G4: The said Arthur Carr McNatt is the child of
Gilbert Washington McNatt
Born on 29 Mar 1854 At Lawrence Co., MO
Died on 30 Oct 1932 At Lawrence Co., MO and his (1st) wife
Amanda L. Cox
Born on 24 Sep 1853 At Pulaski Co., KY
Died on 18 Feb 1938 At Lawrence Co., MO
Married on 17 Oct 1875 At Aurora, Lawrence Co., MO
Proofs:

G5: The said Amanda L. Cox is the child of
Marcellus Cox
Born on 9 Mar 1826 At Pulaski Co., KY
Died on 29 Nov 1912 At Ruron, Reno Co., KY and his (1st) wife
Susannah Hail
Born on 27 Feb 1862 At Pulaski Co., KY
Died on 17 Sep 1862 At Pulaski Co., KY
Married on 3 Feb 1848 At Pulaski Co., KY
Proofs:

G6: The said Susannah Hail is the child of
Christopher Hail
Born on 20 Jan 1800 At VA
Died on ca 1879 At Pulaski Co., KY and his (1st) wife
Eleanor Neal
Born on 8 Mar 1796 At VA
Died on 19 Dec 1869 At Pulaski Co., KY
Married on 11 Jun 1831 At Pulaski Co., KY
Proofs:

Capt Richard Hail
up to G7

G7: The said Christopher Hail is the child of
William Hail
Born on ca 1775 At VA
Died on ca 1822 At Pulaski Co., KY and his (1st) wife
Susannah Maxey
Born on ca 1771 At VA
Died on ___ At ___
Married on 27 Oct 1796 At Bedford Co VA
Proofs: ___

G8: The said Susannah Maxey is the child of
Josiah Maxey
Born on ___ At ___
Died on bef Oct 1793 At Franklin Co VA and his (1st) wife
Phebe
Born on ___ At ___
Died on aft 3 Nov 1833 At Franklin Co VA
Married on ca 1773 At Bedford Co VA
Proofs: The Maxeys of VA by Clark, pp 546-547

G9: The said Josiah Maxey is the child of
Walter Maxey
Born on by 1727 At VA
Died on Will recd Sep 1791 At Franklin Co, VA and his (1st) wife
Mary
Born on ___ At ___
Died on bef Sep 1791 At VA
Married on ___ At ___
Proofs: The Maxeys of VA by Clark, pp 542-544

G10: The said Walter Maxey is the child of
Edward Maxey
Born on abt 1680 At ___
Died on Will recd 20 May 1745 At Goochland Co VA and his (1st) wife
Susannah
Born on ___ At ___
Died on Will recd 22 Sep 1743 At Goochland Co VA
Married on ___ At ___
Proofs: The Maxeys of VA by Clark, pp 1-5

G11: The said ___ is the child of
Born on ___ At ___
Died on ___ At ___ and his (1st) wife
Born on ___ At ___
Died on ___ At ___
Married on ___ At ___
Proofs: ___

G12: The said ___ is the child of
Born on ___ At ___
Died on ___ At ___ and his ( ) wife
Born on ___ At ___
Died on ___ At ___
Married on ___ At ___
Proofs: ___

G13: The said _____ is the child of _____

Born on _____ At _____
Died on _____ At _____ and his ( ) wife _____

Born on _____ At _____
Died on _____ At _____
Married on _____ At _____
Proofs: _____

G14: The said _____ is the child of _____

Born on _____ At _____
Died on _____ At _____ and his ( ) wife _____

Born on _____ At _____
Died on _____ At _____
Married on _____ At _____
Proofs: _____

G15: The said _____ is the child of _____

Born on _____ At _____
Died on _____ At _____ and his ( ) wife _____

Born on _____ At _____
Died on _____ At _____
Married on _____ At _____
Proofs: _____

CHILDREN OF THE ANCESTOR

Only list those by the wife noted on the last generation

Name of child	Date of Birth of Child	Name of Spouse
Edward Maxey		
Susannah Maxey		Wm [illegible]
Elizabeth Maxey		John [illegible]
John Maxey		
William Maxey		
Nathaniel Maxey		
Sylvanus Maxey		
Walter Maxey		Phebe

ANCESTOR'S SERVICE

Only one service is required; only one proof of service is required

Name of Service: Headright 24 Mar 1691
Proof of Service: One of 8 persons imported by Wm Burd [illegible]
Source of Proof: Charles City Co VA Court Orders 1687-95, p[illegible] 15

ACKNOWLEDGMENT

The applicant states that the said Edward Maxey _____ is the ancestor whose lineage is outlined in this application and the statements herein set forth are true to the best of her knowledge. She also understands that the National Society Colonial Dames XVII Century does not guarantee that this lineage will be valid in the future as new research may change the validity of this lineage.

Signature of applicant: _____

Cumberland County, Virginia
Book 3, p 350-351
Film 30746

This Indenture made this tenth Day of December in the Year of our Lord Christ one thousand seven and sixty two Between Walter Maxey ____ the County of Cumberland of the one part and Creed Haskins of the s___ County of the other part Witnesseth That the said Walter Maxey for and ___ consideration of the Sum of three hundred and ninety Pounds ___ Shilling Current Money of Virginia to him in hand paid by the said Creed Haskins the receipt hereof the said Walter Maxey doth hereby acknowledge Hath given granted bargained and sold and by these Presents doth give grant bargain and sell unto the said Creed Haskins his Heirs & Assigns forever on certain Tract or Parcel of Land containing by Estimation four hundred Acres be the same more or less lying and being on the South side James River in the County of Cumberland & bounded as followeth to wit Beginning at a corner white Oak of John Radfords Land on Jones's Creek thence South one hundred chains to a corner black oak in a Bottom of Fighting Creek thence East one hundred and sixty Chains to an Oak thence North on hundred Chains to a corner Oak on Radfords Line thence on Radfords Line on hundred and sixty Chains to the Beginning it being a Tract of Land x x x x granted Edward Maxey by Patent bearing Date the seventeenth Day of August on thousand seven hundred & twenty five and left to be divided between Walter Maxey party to these Presents and Silvanus Maxey by the last Will & Testament of Edward Maxey bearing the date the eighteenth day of April one thousand seven hundred and thirty seven Silvanus Maxey's part conveyed to Walter Maxey part to these Presents by Deed bearing date the twelfth day of April one thousand seven hundred and forty eight Together with all Houses Woods Waters and all other the appurtenances thereunto belonging or in anywise appertaining To have and to hold the said Land and all and xxxx every of the appurtenances unto ----- Creed Haskins his Heirs & Assigns forever And the said Walter ----- himself and his Heirs Covenant and agree ----- he the said Walter Maxey and his H ----- mises with all and every of the ----- Haskins his Heirs and assigns ---- and forever defend ---- set his hand

Goochland County, Virginia
Book 5, p 400-401

This indenture maid this twelvth day of April one Thousand Seven hundred and forty eight Between Silvanus Maxey of the County of Albermall of the one part and Walter Maxey of the County of Goochland of the other part Witnesseth that the sd Silvanus Maxey for divers goods causes and Considerations him theirunto moving but more Especially for the Valliable Concideration of thirty two pounds Currant Money of virginia to him in hand paid the Recept whereof he doth hereby acknowledge and himself therewith fully Sattisfied Contented and paid hath given granted Bargained Sold aliend Enfeoffd and Confirmd and by these presents doth give grant bargin Sell alien Enfeoff and Confirm unto the said Walter Maxey his heirs Executors administrators or asigns one Certain Trect of Land Statute lying and being in the County aforesaid which sd Trect or percell of Land lying and being South side James River and on both sides Jones' Creek Containing two hundred Acres more or less it being part of a Trect of Land Patent in the name of Edward Maxey deceased bearing date the Seventeenth Day of August one thousand Seven hundred twenty five it being the East most part of the said Tract and devided from the Residue by a line of new markt Trees deviding between he the sd Walter Maxey and the Silvanus Maxey and from thence Wm Blackburns line from thence to Nathanil Bassits line thence to Edward Maxeys Junr Line thence along the sd Line to John Radfords line thence along John Radfords line to the deviding line TO HAVE AND TO HOLD porsess and Enjoy the said Trackt or passel of Land with all the appertenances therunto Belonging unto the said Walter Maxey his and asigns for ever to the onley proper use of him and his hairs for Ever and the said Silunus Maxey Doeth fourthe agree with the said Walter Maxey that he will for Ever herafter Warrant and for ever Defend the aforesaid Land premisseis from himself his Hairs Executors administrators and from aney other person or persons whatsoever Lawfully haveing Claining or Rightfully pertening to have aney Right Title or Intruest Clame or Demand into or out of the said Tract or parsall of Land IN WITNESS whereof the aforesaid Silvanus Maxey haeth hereunto Set his hand fixed his Seal the Day and year above written
Signed Seal and Delivered Silvanus Maxey
In presences of us Elizabet Maxey
Test John Radford William Maxey Nath Maxey

WILL OF EDWARD MAXEY
Goochland Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, Bk. 3, pp.298-99
In the name of God Amen. I Edward Maxey of Goochland County being at this present writing in perfect sense and memory and knowing the uncertainty of this mortal life do make this my last will and testament in manner and form as followeth.
First, I bequeath my soul into the hands of Almighty God from whom I received my first breath and my body to the earth from whence I was first taken to be buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter named and as to what temporal estate God hath been pleased to bestow on me, I give and bequeath as followeth.
First, I give unto my son John Maxey one parcel of land lying on the north branch of Jones Creek as a line struck as followeth: Beginning at the bark line a corner black oak, a corner pine and a pink hickory from thence to the mouth of School House Branch to a corner poplar and a black gum, from thence down the main branch to a corner black gum, I give ad bequeath to the foresaid John Maxey induring his life and after his decease to his two sons Sampson Maxey and Edward Maxey, the sons of John Maxey and Sarah his wife, and in case one of them dies, the other to possess the whole parcel of land, otherwise to be equal divided between them, to them and their heirs forever.
I give to my son William Maxey the remainder of that track of land it joining upon William Lansdon and John Smith, to him and his heirs forever.
I give to my loving wife Susannah, the land she now lives upon and plantation during her mortal life, after her decease the whole track to be divided between my two sons Walter and Silvanus to them and their heirs forever. My will is that they may live on the said land not molesting my wife aforesaid, my son Walter to have that part joining upon John Ratford's line which was William Barnes.
I give to my son Nathaniel, one feather bed and bolster.
I give to my granddaughter Susannah Ratford one feather bed and bolster.
I give to John Dunkin a young mare of three years old when the said John Dunkin doth come of age.
And all the other of my estate both real and personal after my debts and funeral charges paid, I give to my loving wife and to her disposing, and I make and constitute my loving wife Susannah and my son William executors of this my last will and in witness whereof I have set to my hand and fired my seal ye 28 day of April 1737.
(witnesses) Edward Maxey (L. S.)
John Capper Henry Byrom
his
John X Mossorn
mark
At a Court held for Goochland County May 20th 1740
This will was proved by the oaths of John Mossorn and John Capper to be the act and deed of Edward Maxey, deceased, which was ordered to be recorded.

WILL OF SUSANNAH MAXEY
Goochland Co., Va., Deeds & Wills, Bk. 4, pp.212-13
his wilt made in the year of our Lord God one thousand seven hundred and forty-three in the sixteenth year of the reign of our most Sovereign Lord King George by the grace of God King of Great Britain France and Ireland, Defender of the faith. In the name of God Amen I Susannah Maxey being very sick and weak of body though of perfect sense and memory, God be praised for it, I do willing and heartily give and ... my soul to God who gave it me and whom I hope will receive it and my body to the earth from whence it came

there to be decently buried at the desecration of my executors.
ITEM, I give to my son John Maxey one pound one shitting and six pace and half a dozen pewter plates.
ITEM, I give to my son William Maxey one pound one shitting ad six pence and half a dozen pewter plates.
ITEM, I give to my son Nathaniel Maxey one feather bed and furniture.
ITEM, I give to my daughter Elizabeth Radford my trunk and all my wearing clothes.
ITEM, I give to my granddaughter Susannah Epperson my sidesaddle.
ITEM, I give to my son Walter Maxey my other feather bed ad furniture and two dishes.
ITEM, I give to my grandson James Barns one heifer of two years old.
ITEM, I give to ;my grandson Charles Maxey one young mare of one year old.
ITEM, I give to my son Silvanus all the remainder of my estate and I desire that my estate should not be appraised.
And I do appoint ad constitute Silvanus Maxey to be my sole executor of this my last will and testament in witness whereunto I set my had and seal this 31 day of May 1743.
her
Susannah X Maxey
mark
James Cates Thomas Spraggin
her
Eleanor O Coyel
mark
At a court held for Goochland County September 20, 1743 James Gates and Thomas Spraggin proved this writing to be the last will and testament of Susannah Maxey which was ordered to be recorded.

VIRGINIA PATENT BOOK 12, p.252
GEORGE by the Grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith and TO ALL TO WHOM these presents shalt come Greeting KNOW YE that for divers good causes and considerations but more especially for and in consideration of the sum of FORTY SHILLINGS of good and lawfull money far our use paid to our Receiver General of our Revenues in this our Colony and Dominion of Virginia WE HAVE given granted and confirmed and by these presents for us our Heirs ad Successors do give grant and confirm unto Edward Maxey one certain tract or parcell of Land containing four hundred acres lying and being on the South Side of James River in the County of Henrico and bounded as followeth (to wit) BEGINNING at a corner white oak of John Radfords tad on Jones's Creek thence south one hundred chain to a corner black oak in a bottom of Fighting Creek thence east one hundred and sixty chain to an oak thence north one hundred chain to a corner oak a Radfords line thence on Radford's line one hundred and sixty chains to the place began WITH ALL woods underwoods swamps marshes low grounds meadows feedings and his due share of all veins mines and quarries as well discovered as not discovered within the bounds aforesaid and being part of the said quantity of four hundred acres of land and the rivers waters and water courses therein contained together with the privileges of hunting hawking fishing fowling and all other profits commodities and hereditaments whatsoever to the same or any part thereof belonging or in arty wise appertaining TO HAVE HOLD possess and enjoy the said tract or parcell of land and all other the before grated premises and every part thereof with their and every of their appurtenances unto the said Edward Maxey and to his heirs and assigns forever to the only use and behoof of him the said Edward Maxey his heirs and assigns forever TO BE HELD of us our Heirs and Successors as of our Manner of East Greenwich in the County of Kent in free and comma soccage and not in capite or by Knights service YIELDING AND

PAYING unto us our Heirs and successors for every fifty acres of land and so proportionally for a lessor or greater quantity than fifty acres the fee rent of one shitting yearly to be paid upon the Feast of Saint Michael the Arch Angel and also cultivating and improving three acres part of every fifty of the tract above mentioned within three years after the date of these presents PROVIDED always that if three years of the said fee rent shalt at any time be in arrear and unpaid or if the said Edward Maxey his Heirs or Assigns do not within the space of three years next coming after the date of these presents cultivate and improve three acres part of every fifty of the tract above mentioned then the estate hereby granted shall cease and be utterly determined and thereafter it shall and may be lawful to ad for us our Heirs and successors to grant the same lads and premises with the appurtenances unto such other person or persons as we our heirs and successors shalt think fit.
IN WITNESS whereof we have caused these our Letters Patent to be made WITNESS our trusty and well beloved Hugh Drysdale Esq. our Lt. Governor and Commander in Chief of our said Colony and Dominion at Williamsburgh under the seat of our said Colony the Seventeenth day of August one thousand seven hundred and twenty five in the twelfth year of Our Reign.
Hugh Drysdale
VIRGINIA PATENT BM)K 12, p.252
(Abstract)
GEORGE ... TO ALL ... KNOW YE that for diverse good causes and considerations but more especially for and in consideration of the sum of forty shillings of good and lawful money for our use paid to our Receiver General of our Revenues in this our Colony and Dominion of Virginia WE have given granted and confirmed and by these presents for us our heirs and successors do give grant and confirm unto Edward Maxey Jun. one certain tract or parcell of land containing four hundred acres lying and being in Henrico County and bounded as followeth (to witt) BEGINNING at a corner beech of John Radfords land on a branch of Jones Creek thence on Radfords line and the line of Edward Maxey Sen. south two hundred chain to a corner oak thence east eighty chain to a white oak thence north two hundred chain to a corner oak thence west to the place began WITH ALL ... to have hold or to be held ... yielding and paying... provided ... in witness ... witness our trusty and well beloved Hugh Drysdale Esq. our Lt. Governor at Williamsburgh under the seal of our said Colony the seventeenth day of August one thousand seven hundred and twenty five in the twelfth year of our Reign.
Hugh Drysdale
VIRGINIA PATENT BOOK 12, p.398
(Abstract)
GEORGE ... TO ALL ...KNOW YE that for diverse good causes and considerations but more especially for and in consideration of the sum of forty shillings of good ad lawfull money for our use paid to our Receiver General of our revenues in this our colony and Dominion of Virginia WE have given granted and confirmed and by these presents for us our heirs ad successors do give grant and confirm unto Edward Maxey one certain tract or parcel of land containing four hundred acres lying and being on the South Side James River on Mathews Branch in the County of Henrico and bounded as followeth (to wit) BEGINNING at a corner poplar on Mathews branch thence west 30 degrees north thirty-six chains to a corner black oak thence south fifty degrees west one hundred fifty four chain to a corner butterwood on a branch on John Woodsons line thence on his line south sixty-eight chains to a corner white oak thence east thirty degrees south forty four chains to a corner white oak thence north forty degrees east one hundred and fifty eight chains to Fancies James's line and on his line forty two chains to Mathews Branch to a corner poplar theron thence down the Branch according to its meanders to the

place begun at WITH ALL ...to have hold ... to be held ... yielding and paying ... provided ... in witness ... witness our trusty and well beloved Hugh Drysdale Esq. our Lt. Governor at Williamsburgh under the seal for said Colony the twenty fourth day of March one thousand seven hundred and twenty five in the twelfth year of our Reign.
Hugh Drysdale
March yo 24th 1691

Recorded in Charles City County Court Order book 1687-1695 on page 394
at Court for Westopher 24 March 1691

Judgment is grated Charles Barthohmon against William Look who administer ???of Eliz Walkis dood for 4988 pounds of tobacco: Jarrott mosno to in Courte John my ???? that those is one to yo Honorable William Byrd Esq: for hundred acres of land for the mispourtason of those person subscribed, by loyally proved in Courts.
(extract)
There is due Hon. Wm. Bird, Esq. 400 acres of land for importation of these persons:
Dan. White
Tho. David
Mary Durham
Geo. Warner
Anne Roberts
Jno. Semper
Edwd. Maxey
Jos. Breaden

Line 8

Walter

Walter Maxey, a son of Edward and Susannah ( ) Maxey, had no original patent land of his own but, by the terms of his father's will, received after the death of his mother one-half of the Virginia plantation on which they lived in Goochland County (later Cumberland County). In 1748 his brother Sylvanus, who had moved over to Albemarle Co., Va., deeded the remaining 200 acres of the patent to Walter.[1] He lived on this land until 10 December 1762 when it was sold to Creed Haskins for 390 pounds.[2] This important deed reads, in part, as follows:

> *...400 acres of land...on the South side of James River...beginning at a corner white oak of John Radfords land on Jones' Creek thence South 100 chains to a corner black oak in a bottom of Fighting Creek thence East 160 chains to an oak thence North 100 chains to a corner oak on Radfords line thence on Radfords line 160 chains to the beginning it being a tract of land granted Edward Maxey by Patent bearing date of 17th day of August 1725 and left to be divided between Walter Maxey...and Sylvanus Maxey by the last will & testament of Edward Maxey bearing date the 18th day of April 1737 Sylvanus Maxey's part conveyed to Walter Maxey ...by deed bearing date the 12th April 1748.*

Walter then moved with his family to that part of Bedford Co., Va., which in 1785 became the county of Franklin. The terrain in this area of Virginia is quite different from the original Maxey settlement on relatively flat country west of Richmond, the former being rocky and mountainous and quite verdant, reminding the compiler somewhat of the Welsh countryside. Walter purchased from Samuel and Grizel Smith 528 acres on the west side of the Staunton River and the north side of the Blackwater River for which he paid 420 pounds in two separate transactions on 20 August 1763.[3]

Walter was the last surviving child of Edward and Susannah and without question left the largest number of descendants, many of whom still reside in the area. The original copy of his will (text follows this sketch) as well as other records relating to the probate of his estate are still on file at the courthouse in Rocky Mount.[4] An amusing item in one of the accounts of executor Jeremiah Maxey in 1798 was a charge for a quart of whiskey "for the use of my mother." The children mentioned in Walter's will were Josiah, Jesse, Walter, Jeremiah, Lucy Cowden, Mary Adde, Susannah Syllivan(t), Jane Craghead (dec'd.) and Esther Camp(Kemp).

On 8 May 1798, seven years after the death of Walter and perhaps right after his widow's decease, a suit was brought into court by the children and heirs of Walter in order that a commissioner be appointed to dispose of 130 acres on the Staunton River owned by Walter at his death.[5] A settlement of Walter's estate was further complicated by the fact that Josiah, a son, had died two years after his father, leaving a large family. In 1799 commissioners appointed by the court -- Jeremiah Maxey, John Craghead (husband of Jane Maxey), and Thomas Kemp (husband of Esther Maxey) -- sold the above 130 acres to Thomas Leftwich for 400 pounds, and the proceeds were then distributed to the heirs.[6]

We have nothing to corroborate some earlier genealogists' claims that Walter had more than one wife. We note that the name of his wife in 1763 (when she relinquished her right of dower to the land in Cumberland County) was Mary; that was also the name of his wife when he wrote his will in 1791.

The following letter appeared in the Maxey Family Reunion Bulletin in 1961 written by Mae A. Maxey of Hardy (later Vinton), Va., now deceased:

"The Maxey Cemetery containing the [unmarked] graves of Wal- Maxey, Sr., who died in 1791 and near kin...is located on the old Maxey plantation on a sloping hillside overlooking Blackwater River in Franklin Co., Virginia. Their remains are to be removed and reinterred on a plot at Mt. Ivy Baptist Church which is a very fitting location as it is in the general vicinity in which they lived and died and also more accessible to travel. Their peaceful slumbers are being interrupted by the rising waters of Smith Mountain Lake formed by a dam that is being constructed a few miles below by Appalachian Power Company. All expense of plot, removal and reinterment is being taken care of by the Power Company. Descendants of this brave and courageous tribe of Maxeys are scattered in many states now and a few in foreign countries."

Children of Walter and Mary ( ) Maxey:

+ 81. JANE MAXEY; m. John Craghead.
+ 82. JOSIAH MAXEY; d.1793, Franklin Co., Va.
+ 83. JEREMIAH MAXEY; d.1810, Oglethorpe Co., Ga.
+ 84. JESSE MAXEY; d. ca.1808, Sumner Co., Tenn.
+ 85. WALTER MAXEY, JR., b.9 July 1745, Goochland Co., Va.; d.7 Oct. 1828, Jasper Co., Ga.
  86. MARY MAXEY; m. Walter Addy.
  87. LUCY MAXEY; m. William Cowden.
  88. SUSANNAH MAXEY; m. John Sullivant.
+ 89. ESTHER MAXEY, b.14 Nov. 1761, Cumberland Co., Va.; d.20 May 1826, Franklin Co., Va.; m. Thomas C. Kemp.

---

1. Goochland Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 5, p.400.
2. Cumberland Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 3, pp.350-51.
3. Bedford Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 2, pp.350, 354.
4. Franklin Co., Va., Wills, Bk. 1, pp.69-70.
5. *Ibid.*, Court Orders, 1793-99, p.399.
6. *Ibid.*, Deeds, Bk. 3, p.653.

WILL OF WALTER MAXEY

Following was copied from the original will on file at the courthouse of Franklin Co., Va.:

In the Name of God Amen I Walter Maxey of Franklin County being of Sound and perfect Memory thanks to Almighty God for it, do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following

I recommend my Soul to God who gave it hoping through the merits of my Saviour Jesus Christ to Receive Pardon and forgiveness for all my sins my Body I desire it to be Decently Buried at the Discretion of Executors hereafter named. And as for my Estate that it is Pleased God to Bless me with in this World I Dispose of in the following manner and form, Viz

Item. I give unto my son Josiah Maxey two hundred acres of land whereon he now lives lying on Black Water and being in the County of Franklin. I give unto my son-in-law John Craghead two hundred acres of Land whereon he now lives Being in the County of Franklin and lying on Black Water. I give to my Daughter Lucey Cowden after my wifes death the Bed which I lent her that she has now in persession. I give to my Daughter Mary Adde one Bed which she has now in her persession that is after my wifes Decease. To Suannah Syllivan my Daughter I give one Bed that is to say the Bed she has now in persession to be her own property after the Decease of my wife. I give to my son-in-law John Craghead the Bed I lent to my Daughter Jane Craghead. I give to my Daughter Ester Camp the Bed that I lent her which she has now in her own keeping.

Item. I Lend to my Beloved wife Mary Maxey my whole Estate Real and Personable (except the above mentioned things already given) During her natural Life or widowhood and after her Death to Be Equally Divided among my children Jesse Maxey, Walter Maxey, Josiah Maxey, Jeremiah Maxey, Mary Adde, Lucy Cowden, Suannah Syllivan, Ester Camp and likewise John Crageads Children that he had by his first wife Jane to have an Equal share with one of my children.

Item. I give to my granddaughter Mary Craghead one cow and calf.

Item. I do ordain constitute and appoint Josiah Maxey and Jeremiah Maxey my whole and soul Executors of this my Last Will and Testament in Witness whereof I the said Walter Maxey have set my hand and seal this Fifth Day of March In the year of Our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and ninety one.

Sealed Signed and Delivered by the s^{d} Walter Maxey as and for his Last Will and Testament and no other in the Presents of

John Maxey *Barnebus his X mark Maxey* *WALTER his X mark MAXEY (L.S.)*

Jonathan Barnard

At a Court held for Franklin County September 1791

This will & Testament was produced in Court by Josiah Maxey & Jeremiah Maxey the Exors. therein named & proved by the oaths of John Maxey, Barnabas Maxey & Jonathan Bernard.

Witnesses thereto Subscribed and ordered to be recorded.

And on the motion of Walter [sic] Maxey one of the Executors therein named who made oath thereto Certificate is granted him for obtaining Probate thereof in due form the other Exor. refusing to join in the Probate hereof.

Teste

James Calloway

LANELL DUNN
5713 SCHUTZ
HOUSTON, TEXAS 77032

The MAXEYS of Virginia

A Genealogical History of the Descendants of Edward and Susannah Maxey

By
EDYTHE MAXEY CLARK

GATEWAY PRESS, INC.
Baltimore 1980

IN MEMORY OF
FAYE BRAUNSCHWEIG

March 23, 1924 November 30, 2008

SERVICES

1:00 P.M., Wednesday, December 3, 2008
Bethany Lutheran Church - Spencer, Iowa

OFFICIATING

Pastor Scott Meier

ORGANIST

Jan Palm

CONGREGATIONAL HYMNS

"In The Garden" "How Great Thou Art"
"Beyond The Sunset"

PALLBEARERS

Frank Heys Heath Braunschweig Brian Bailey
Ryan McDaniel Trevor Saurer Duane Nagel

HONORARY BEARERS

Troyce Nolan Angela Nolan Clarke Sandy Salmi
Robin Carstens Paula Braunschweig Leann Strege
Chad Warner Tammy Chase Christina Saurer
Stacy Shebeck Lisa Rold Angela Mitchell
Corabeth Bowman Shane Linden

INTERMENT

Waterman Cemetery - Sutherland, Iowa
Arrangements by
Warner Funeral Home - Spencer, Iowa
www.warnerfuneralhome.com

Margaret Faye Braunschweig, the daughter of Lawrence and Marie Roberts (Gregory) Phillips, was born March 23, 1924, in Monroe, LA. Her childhood years were spent in Oak Ridge, LA, where she received her education, graduating from Oak Ridge High School.

Faye married Gladwin Braunschweig on April 22, 1945. Following their marriage, they lived in the Sutherland and Peterson area, where she was a homemaker. She did a lot of volunteer work during her life and was a past member of the American Legion Auxiliary. Following her husband's death, Faye moved to Spencer, Iowa in 1993, where she was a member of Bethany Lutheran Church. She was also a member of the Hospital Auxiliary, RSVP and the DAR. Faye also worked as a teacher's aide and enjoyed reading.

Faye passed away at the Spencer Hospital on Sunday, November 30, 2008, at the age of 84. She was preceded in death by her parents; her husband, Gladwin in January of 1988; two sisters: Lela and Jeraldine and a brother, Tommy Phillips; two son-in-laws: Kevin Oehler and Rodney Nolan.

Left to cherish her memory are one son, Paul Braunschweig and his wife, Jody of Alta, IA; four daughters: Melanie Nolan of Kingwood, TX, Gladys and her husband, Russell Heys of Albert Lea, MN, Elizabeth and her husband, Hugh Warner of Fergus Falls, MN and Theresa and her husband, Norman Linden of Wallingford, IA; 17 grandchildren; 29 great grandchildren; one sister, Jimmie Kramer of Alexandria, LA; other relatives and many friends.

IN MEMORY OF
FAYE BRAUNSCHWEIG

March 23, 1924 November 30, 2008

SERVICES

1:00 P.M., Wednesday, December 3, 2008
Bethany Lutheran Church - Spencer, Iowa

OFFICIATING

Pastor Scott Meier

ORGANIST

Jan Palm

CONGREGATIONAL HYMNS

"In The Garden" "How Great Thou Art"
"Beyond The Sunset"

PALLBEARERS

Frank Heys Heath Braunschweig Brian Bailey
Ryan McDaniel Trevor Saurer Duane Nagel

HONORARY BEARERS

Troyce Nolan Angela Nolan Clarke Sandy Salmi
Robin Carstens Paula Braunschweig Leann Strege
Chad Warner Tammy Chase Christina Saurer
Stacy Shebeck Lisa Rold Angela Mitchell
Corabeth Bowman Shane Linden

INTERMENT

Waterman Cemetery - Sutherland, Iowa
Arrangements by
Warner Funeral Home - Spencer, Iowa
www.warnerfuneralhome.com

Margaret Faye Braunschweig, the daughter of Lawrence and Marie Roberts (Gregory) Phillips, was born March 23, 1924, in Monroe, LA. Her childhood years were spent in Oak Ridge, LA, where she received her education, graduating from Oak Ridge High School.

Faye married Gladwin Braunschweig on April 22, 1945. Following their marriage, they lived in the Sutherland and Peterson area, where she was a homemaker. She did a lot of volunteer work during her life and was a past member of the American Legion Auxiliary. Following her husband's death, Faye moved to Spencer, Iowa in 1993, where she was a member of Bethany Lutheran Church. She was also a member of the Hospital Auxiliary, RSVP and the DAR. Faye also worked as a teacher's aide and enjoyed reading.

Faye passed away at the Spencer Hospital on Sunday, November 30, 2008, at the age of 84. She was preceded in death by her parents; her husband, Gladwin in January of 1988; two sisters: Lela and Jeraldine and a brother, Tommy Phillips; two son-in-laws: Kevin Oehler and Rodney Nolan.

Left to cherish her memory are one son, Paul Braunschweig and his wife, Jody of Alta, IA; four daughters: Melanie Nolan of Kingwood, TX, Gladys and her husband, Russell Heys of Albert Lea, MN, Elizabeth and her husband, Hugh Warner of Fergus Falls, MN and Theresa and her husband, Norman Linden of Wallingford, IA; 17 grandchildren; 29 great grandchildren; one sister, Jimmie Kramer of Alexandria, LA; other relatives and many friends.

82449. JOHN W. MAXEY
(1851-1926)

John William Maxey, a son of Josiah and Mary (Shrewsbury) Maxey, was born on 13 October 1851, in Mercer Co., Va. He was enumerated in his parents' household in that county when the 1860 and 1870 censuses were taken.

On 15 December 1878 John married Nancy Jane Meadows (born 3 March 1859). They were living on the farm of John's father in 1880, in the Rock District of Mercer County. (In 1863 Mercer County was embraced by the new state of West Virginia.)

In the division of the estate of his father, John received 103 acres next to his mother's dower land.[1]

John died on 7 January 1926, and Nancy Jane died on 30 October 1948. They are buried in the Maxey Cemetery on Corn Bread Ridge near Spanishburg along with their children Mary Ella, Edward and Samuel Clyde.

Son Clyde and his wife Elizabeth had the following children: *Nancy Jane*, who married Theodore Wieciech; *John William*; *Roxie Lucille*, who married Roger Thompson; *Lois Ann*, who married Donald E. Rosenow; *Harriet Eunice*, who married Billy Gene Doel; and *Laura Elizabeth*.[2] Elizabeth and her son John were very active in the Maxey Family Association which met for many years in Spanishburg, W.Va., and Roanoke, Va.

Children of John W. and Nancy J. (Meadows) Maxey:

824491. MARY ELLA MAXEY, b.7 July 1882, Mercer Co., W.Va.; d.7 Dec. 1964; m. John Harvey Lilly (b.10 Sept. 1875; d.9 Jan. 1954), on 10 Oct. 1906, Mercer Co., W.Va.

824492. EDWARD MAXEY, b.6 June 1884, Mercer Co., W.Va.; d.20 May 1971; m. Mary A. Quesenberry, 11 Aug. 1909, Mercer Co., W.Va.

824493. ARIC MAXEY, b.14 Sept. 1888, Mercer Co., W.Va.; d.8 Feb. 1969; m. Lou T. Moye, 24 Apr. 1910, Mercer Co., W.Va.

824494. SAMUEL CLYDE MAXEY, b.22 Feb. 1896, Mercer Co., W.Va.; d.26 July 1968, Mercer Co., W.Va.; m. Elizabeth Jane Young (b.15 May 1906, New Hope, W.Va.), d/o Winfield McClellen & Roxie (Bailey) Young, on 24 Dec. 1928.

1. Mercer Co., W.Va., Deeds, Bk. 19, pp.327-33.
2. *Who's Who in the Methodist Church.*

827. JOSIAH MAXEY, JR.
(1781-18)

Josiah Maxey, Jr., a son of Josiah and Phebe ( ) Maxey, was born about 1781 in Bedford Co., Va. He was listed in the personal property tax records of Franklin Co., Va., from 1802 through 1804, from 1817 through 1820, and in 1840, 1841, 1847 and 1848.

Josiah married Elizabeth Ferguson, a daughter of Jeremiah and Jemima Ferguson, on 3 November 1810, in Franklin County. He served as a private in Capt. William Lane's Company, 5th Regiment of Virginia Militia from 10 March to 29 June 1814.

On 18 November 1833 Josiah, like his brothers, sold to

Thomas Dudley for $75, his right, interest and claim to the land which he held as a legatee in the estate of Josiah Maxey (Sr.), deceased, and Phebe Maxey.[1]

Josiah left Virginia for awhile and was located in the 1830 census of Pulaski Co., Ky., where his brothers Walter and Boze had married many years earlier. As mentioned above, Josiah was found in the personal property tax records of Franklin Co., Va., in 1840 and 1841, but Elizabeth was recorded as head of household in the 1840 census of Pulaski Co., Ky. It would appear that they were divorced, or in any case separated.

Elizabeth had been identified as a daughter in Jeremiah Ferguson's will dated 19 November 1828 and proved by witnesses on 26 January 1829. It provided that after his wife's death his property was to be divided among his children.[2] Elizabeth Maxey's brief will, dated 1 August 1842, made mention of her father's will and of her mother Jemima's recent death. Elizabeth appointed Christopher Hail (Hale) to act on her behalf for the benefit of her children (not named) and to collect and divide among them anything that was due her from her father's estate.[3] Elizabeth's daughter Jemima administered her mother's estate and was the main purchaser at the sale of her personal property held on 31 May 1843.[4]

It was noted that Josiah, age 70, was living alone in Franklin Co., Va., when the 1850 census was taken. When Josiah appeared at the Franklin County courthouse in 1850 to apply for the bounty land due him for his service during the War of 1812, he gave his age as 65. Yet in 1855 when he applied for additional bounty land under the new act, he stated his age was 72.

Josiah and Elizabeth seem to have had three sons and two daughters, based on the early census reports, but they have not all been proved due to the fact that there was also a Sarah Maxey (relationship not known) living in Pulaski County from 1830 who had children. Thus the multiplicity of Maxeys there frustrates identification.

Known children of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ferguson) Maxey:

\+ 8271. JEREMIAH MAXEY, b. ca.1826; d. ca.1850, Pulaski Co., Ky.
8272. PHEBE MAXEY; m. Joseph Grimes, 24 Dec. 1840, Pulaski Co., Ky.
8273. JEMIMA MAXEY; m. John A. Baker, 12 Sept. 1843, Pulaski Co., Ky.

1. Franklin Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 14, p.45.
2. Bedford Co., Va., Wills, Bk. 7, p.112.
3. Pulaski Co., Ky., Wills, Vol. 3-A, pp.624-25.
4. *Ibid.*, p.615.

8271. JEREMIAH MAXEY
(1826-1850)

Jeremiah (Jerry) Maxey, a son of Josiah and Elizabeth (Ferguson) Maxey, was born about 1826, probably in Pulaski Co., Ky., where his father was located as head of household in the 1830 census.

On 12 September 1844, in Pulaski County, he married Eliza Jane Baker, a daughter of James and Jenny Baker.

Jeremiah enlisted in the army on 8 November 1847, in Somer-

LANELL DUNN
5713 SCHULTZ
HOUSTON, TEXAS 77032

The MAXEYS of Virginia

A Genealogical History of the Descendants of Edward and Susannah Maxey

By
EDYTHE MAXEY CLARK

GATEWAY PRESS, INC.
Baltimore 1980

Copyright © 1980
Edythe Maxey Clark
All rights reserved

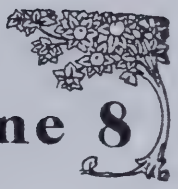
Permission to reproduce
in any form may be
secured from the author

Please direct all orders and correspondence to:
Edythe Maxey Clark
5002 Alta Vista Rd.
Bethesda, MD 20014 20814

Library of Congress Catalogue Card Number 80-67672

Published for the author by
Gateway Press, Inc.
111 Water Street
Baltimore, MD 21202

Made in the United States of America



Line 8

Walter

Walter Maxey, a son of Edward and Susannah ( ) Maxey, had no original patent land of his own but, by the terms of his father's will, received after the death of his mother one-half of the Virginia plantation on which they lived in Goochland County (later Cumberland County). In 1748 his brother Sylvanus, who had moved over to Albemarle Co., Va., deeded the remaining 200 acres of the patent to Walter.[1] He lived on this land until 10 December 1762 when it was sold to Creed Haskins for 390 pounds.[2] This important deed reads, in part, as follows:

> *...400 acres of land...on the South side of James River...beginning at a corner white oak of John Radfords land on Jones' Creek thence South 100 chains to a corner black oak in a bottom of Fighting Creek thence East 160 chains to an oak thence North 100 chains to a corner oak on Radfords line thence on Radfords line 160 chains to the beginning it being a tract of land granted Edward Maxey by Patent bearing date of 17th day of August 1725 and left to be divided between Walter Maxey...and Sylvanus Maxey by the last will & testament of Edward Maxey bearing date the 18th day of April 1737 Sylvanus Maxey's part conveyed to Walter Maxey ...by deed bearing date the 12th April 1748.*

Walter then moved with his family to that part of Bedford Co., Va., which in 1785 became the county of Franklin. The terrain in this area of Virginia is quite different from the original Maxey settlement on relatively flat country west of Richmond, the former being rocky and mountainous and quite verdant, reminding the compiler somewhat of the Welsh countryside. Walter purchased from Samuel and Grizel Smith 528 acres on the west side of the Staunton River and the north side of the Blackwater River for which he paid 420 pounds in two separate transactions on 20 August 1763.[3]

Walter was the last surviving child of Edward and Susannah and without question left the largest number of descendants, many of whom still reside in the area. The original copy of his will (text follows this sketch) as well as other records relating to the probate of his estate are still on file at the courthouse in Rocky Mount.[4] An amusing item in one of the accounts of executor Jeremiah Maxey in 1798 was a charge for a quart of whiskey "for the use of my mother." The children mentioned in Walter's will were Josiah, Jesse, Walter, Jeremiah, Lucy Cowden, Mary Adde, Susannah Syllivan(t), Jane Craghead (dec'd.) and Esther Camp(Kemp).

On 8 May 1798, seven years after the death of Walter and perhaps right after his widow's decease, a suit was brought into court by the children and heirs of Walter in order that a commissioner be appointed to dispose of 130 acres on the Staunton River owned by Walter at his death.[5] A settlement of Walter's estate was further complicated by the fact that Josiah, a son, had died two years after his father, leaving a large family. In 1799 commissioners appointed by the court -- Jeremiah Maxey, John Craghead (husband of Jane Maxey), and Thomas Kemp (husband of Esther Maxey) -- sold the above 130 acres to Thomas Leftwich for 400 pounds, and the proceeds were then distributed to the heirs.[6]

We have nothing to corroborate some earlier genealogists' claims that Walter had more than one wife. We note that the name of his wife in 1763 (when she relinquished her right of dower to the land in Cumberland County) was Mary; that was also the name of his wife when he wrote his will in 1791.

The following letter appeared in the Maxey Family Reunion Bulletin in 1961 written by Mae A. Maxey of Hardy (later Vinton), Va., now deceased:

"The Maxey Cemetery containing the [unmarked] graves of Wal- Maxey, Sr., who died in 1791 and near kin...is located on the old Maxey plantation on a sloping hillside overlooking Blackwater River in Franklin Co., Virginia. Their remains are to be removed and reinterred on a plot at Mt. Ivy Baptist Church which is a very fitting location as it is in the general vicinity in which they lived and died and also more accessible to travel. Their peaceful slumbers are being interrupted by the rising waters of Smith Mountain Lake formed by a dam that is being constructed a few miles below by Appalachian Power Company. All expense of plot, removal and reinterment is being taken care of by the Power Company. Descendants of this brave and courageous tribe of Maxeys are scattered in many states now and a few in foreign countries."

Children of Walter and Mary ( ) Maxey:

+ 81. JANE MAXEY; m. John Craghead.
+ 82. JOSIAH MAXEY; d.1793, Franklin Co., Va.
+ 83. JEREMIAH MAXEY; d.1810, Oglethorpe Co., Ga.
+ 84. JESSE MAXEY; d. ca.1808, Sumner Co., Tenn.
+ 85. WALTER MAXEY, JR., b.9 July 1745, Goochland Co., Va.; d.7 Oct. 1828, Jasper Co., Ga.
  86. MARY MAXEY; m. Walter Addy.
  87. LUCY MAXEY; m. William Cowden.
  88. SUSANNAH MAXEY; m. John Sullivant.
+ 89. ESTHER MAXEY, b.14 Nov. 1761, Cumberland Co., Va.; d.20 May 1826, Franklin Co., Va.; m. Thomas C. Kemp.

---

1. Goochland Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 5, p.400.
2. Cumberland Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 3, pp.350-51.
3. Bedford Co., Va., Deeds, Bk. 2, pp.350, 354.
4. Franklin Co., Va., Wills, Bk. 1, pp.69-70.
5. *Ibid.*, Court Orders, 1793-99, p.399.
6. *Ibid.*, Deeds, Bk. 3, p.653.

WILL OF WALTER MAXEY

Following was copied from the original will on file at the courthouse of Franklin Co., Va.:

In the Name of God Amen I Walter Maxey of Franklin County being of Sound and perfect Memory thanks to Almighty God for it, do make and ordain this my Last Will and Testament in manner and form following

I recommend my Soul to God who gave it hoping through the merits of my Saviour Jesus Christ to Receive Pardon and forgiveness for all my sins my Body I desire it to be Decently Buried at the Discretion of Executors hereafter named. And as for my Estate that it is Pleased God to Bless me with in this World I Dispose of in the following manner and form, Viz

Item. I give unto my son Josiah Maxey two hundred acres of land whereon he now lives lying on Black Water and being in the County of Franklin. I give unto my son-in-law John Craghead two hundred acres of Land whereon he now lives Being in the County of Franklin and lying on Black Water. I give to my Daughter Lucey Cowden after my wifes death the Bed which I lent her that she has now in persession. I give to my Daughter Mary Adde one Bed which she has now in her persession that is after my wifes Decease. To Suannah Syllivan my Daughter I give one Bed that is to say the Bed she has now in persession to be her own property after the Decease of my wife. I give to my son-in-law John Craghead the Bed I lent to my Daughter Jane Craghead. I give to my Daughter Ester Camp the Bed that I lent her which she has now in her own keeping.

Item. I Lend to my Beloved wife Mary Maxey my whole Estate Real and Personable (except the above mentioned things already given) During her natural Life or widowhood and after her Death to Be Equally Divided among my children Jesse Maxey, Walter Maxey, Josiah Maxey, Jeremiah Maxey, Mary Adde, Lucy Cowden, Suannah Syllivan, Ester Camp and likewise John Cragheads Children that he had by his first wife Jane to have an Equal share with one of my children.

Item. I give to my granddaughter Mary Craghead one cow and calf.

Item. I do ordain constitute and appoint Josiah Maxey and Jeremiah Maxey my whole and soul Executors of this my Last Will and Testament in Witness whereof I the said Walter Maxey have set my hand and seal this Fifth Day of March In the year of Our Lord one thousand Seven hundred and ninety one.

Sealed Signed and Delivered by the s^{d} Walter Maxey as and for his Last Will and Testament and no other in the Presents of

John Maxey *Barnebus his X mark Maxey* *WALTER his X mark MAXEY (L.S.)*

Jonathan Barnard

At a Court held for Franklin County September 1791

This will & Testament was produced in Court by Josiah Maxey & Jeremiah Maxey the Exors. therein named & proved by the oaths of John Maxey, Barnabas Maxey & Jonathan Bernard.

Witnesses thereto Subscribed and ordered to be recorded.

And on the motion of Walter [sic] *Maxey one of the Executors therein named who made oath thereto Certificate is granted him for obtaining Probate thereof in due form the other Exor. refusing to join in the Probate hereof.*

Teste
James Calloway